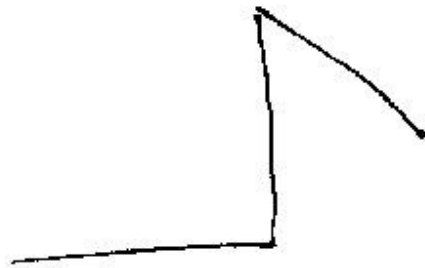
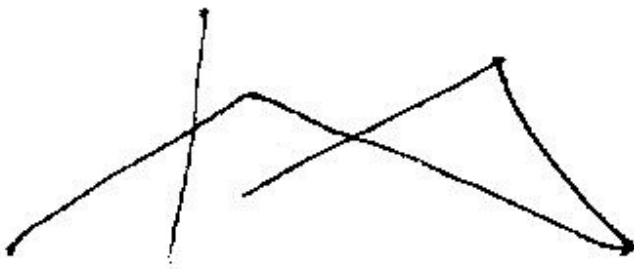


# *1994*

# *NOVEMBER*



*LEHYS AWARENESS  
(RIGHT)*



*LEHYS AWARENESS  
(LEFT)*

## *LECTURES BY ANONYMOUS*

*Lectures, Written Lessons and Classes  
Given in the United States*

## Books by “Anonymous” also under “Sophia Johanson”

*Virtues, Laws and Powers* 1994  
*A Prophet’s Story (By Those Who Knew Him)* 1995  
*Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts Books I, II, III* 1994

*MESSAGES* 1992: *Volumes I and II*  
*INNER TEACHINGS* 1993: *Volumes I and II (January- August)*  
*LECTURES* 1993: *SEPTEMBER; OCTOBER; NOVEMBER; DECEMBER*  
*SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE* 1996-2002: *Volumes I - VI*  
*1994 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH*  
*1995 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH*  
*1996 JULY Mexico and 1997 FEBRUARY Maine Conferences*

Original Five Books: 1990-1992  
*Gnostic Book of Earth Changes*  
*Return of the Prodigal Sons: Enlightenment through Esoteric Dowsing*  
*The Silent Holocaust*  
*Mystery of Logos Angstroms and Species of People*  
*Learning the Secret Language*

---

Revised COPYRIGHT 2016 © BY SOPHIA JOHANSON LIBRARY AND PRESS  
All rights reserved. Any chapter, or all of this book may be used or reproduced without written permission, only if the book or chapters are reproduced in their entirety with full acknowledgement of author and publisher.

*First Printing* 2012  
*Second Printing Revised* 2016

The publication of this book is financed by sales and donations to the *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* which is established for the publication of the “Anonymous” teachings given publicly and privately between 1990 and 2002.

*Sophia Johanson Library and Press*, is a tax-exempt, spiritual science, educational corporation. For information about this title or other publications, please phone *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* at: (573) 875-8024;  
**Mailing address** P.O. Box 972, Columbia, Missouri 65205;  
**Email:** [sophiajohansonlibrary@gmail.com](mailto:sophiajohansonlibrary@gmail.com)  
**Website:** <https://sophiajohanson.wordpress.com>

The Sophia Johanson Library and Press is a non-profit organization, publishing documents under the public domain. No royalties are paid on this book.

MANUFACTURED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA  
By Sophia Johanson Library and Press, Columbia, Missouri

# INTRODUCTION to VIRTUES, LAWS and POWERS (excerpt) by Anonymous

*Introduction*

Published 1995

ISBN 1-885-186-83-5

There are people on the Earth today who hunger for knowledge of the mysteries of life. They may have sought to satiate their thirst for Truth through paths of science, art, philosophy, psychology, religion, or social services. Many, at the close of a long career in such fields, hear the hounds of death at their heels while their spiritual bellies ache with emptiness. They go to their deaths longing for the unknown, trembling with angst.

It may seem preposterous for this book to presume to fill some of that void by bringing to the reader the fundamentals of the natural Laws of the soul. Indeed, few people have ever considered that the soul of man has a type of matter, not unlike his flesh, although existing in a different octave of being. Few people are aware that there are principles, similar to known physics principles, that control the dynamics of spiritual matter. Furthermore, such spiritual Laws have a watershed effect upon the physical body of man and the Earth.

Looking out upon the sea of disorder within the major cities, one cannot help wondering why violent crime is becoming increasingly prevalent, and what could bring it to a halt. During the sixties the cry of liberals was for more social services, as though money or food could be the panacea. Others cried for gun control, more prisons, or other material solutions. Despite all attempts at controlling societal disorder the ghettos swell with violence, and the traditional family structure is almost gone.

There are some idealists who look into the heart of this disorder as though it were full of signs of wonderful societal transformation for the better. And yet, teenage pregnancies, AIDS, infections, robberies, rapes, and murders all continue to increase in number. By what criteria are these idealists measuring their success?

If one looks back over recorded history, pockets of societal peace and order rise out of the pages with haunting similarities of belief systems. Within each religion can be found keys that lead to the inner teachings of the fundamental Laws of the soul and of life itself. The fighting between religions has been due to clinging to differences rather than searching for similarities. The obvious similarities are merely echoes of the underlying mysteries which have traditionally been reserved for an inner circle of the spiritual elite.

The knowledge of the inner mysteries of life, held within the core of each religion, was withheld from the masses because of the danger of sorcery if the principles were applied without integrity. Any power that can transform a man's soul can also destroy his body if directed with malefic intent. It was safer to allow the alchemical mysteries, which were the core of each religion, to be watered down in a harmless fashion, in a way that could possibly change man's behavior through fear or promise of heaven. It was assumed by the spiritual forefathers that a man who lived decently might learn to think decently. If a man thought in a decent manner, then, later he might be able to control the spiritual forces with integrity and not run amok with unbridled passion.

For this reason, most religions focused upon behavioral instructions, rather than the reasons that certain behaviors could block the path to spiritual power. People have, by and large, decided that the behavioral instructions are no longer valid and so have developed many blocks to the higher teachings.

It is now time to reveal the inner teachings, in hope that humans can understand the reasons for behavioral sanctions and thought control.

The Laws are immutable. Man cannot break these Laws, but can break himself against these Laws. This is happening today on a massive scale. A man can tell himself all day long that fire is not hot, and yet burn himself, should he put his hand in a flame. Just as there are lower laws of the visible component of fire, there are higher Laws of the unseen components of fire. Many a man has thrust his own unseen components into fire and burned away part of himself.

It is possible to heal oneself through the application of higher Laws. If humans can bring healing order to their own lives, then they can begin to bring order to their families and to their own culture. If they do that, they can start to bring order to the world.

Healing the world must start with healing the self. This book holds the ancient mysteries through which personal transformation is made possible, if the applicant is sincere and willing to change. The dilettante will benefit little, except through some intellectual titillation. This book was written not for dinner table discussion, but at great price, and with great courage, by a traveler within such mysteries, in hope of helping humanity out of chaos. Since it merely recites the principles of the mysteries, it shall be considered anonymously and gnostically written, for man cannot hope or presume to create the Laws and Virtues. This is not a "channeled" book, but a book reflecting the experience of the traveler through many realms as real as the one before your face.

If you also dare to be a traveler into unseen realms, this book will guide you safely.

## 1994 NOVEMBER LECTURES BY ANONYMOUS

The following class lectures are transcribed either verbatim from audio tapes or from class notes unrevised by Anonymous. These lectures and written lessons were given by *Anonymous* to audiences familiar with the general background of Spiritual Science. The emphasis was in the dissemination of knowledge that was normally hidden from the general public, but has had a haunting recurrence throughout the millennia.

### NOTE:

- 1) All LESSONS, LECTURES and CHARTS were given in class, created by Anonymous. Class Notes were taken by an auditor and not corrected by Anonymous and for these, it is suggested the reader also refer to the original, unabridged audio tapes.
- 2) The best introduction to the dowsing system may be found in the Advanced Esoteric Spiritual Dowsing Books, I, II, III.
- 3) **Please keep in mind** that this library is missing many of the original audio tapes (of which there were at least 50+ per month during a three year period) as well as some of the dowsing charts, Class Notes and Lessons. These books are compiled from the resources currently available to this library.

**“Lessons” and “Letters” were composed by Anonymous**

**“Class Notes” were typed during the lectures and were unrevised by Anonymous.**

## Contents

|                                                                                          |    |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|
| INTRODUCTION to VIRTUES, LAWS and POWERS (excerpt) by Anonymous .....                    | 3  |
| LESSON NOVEMBER 1, 1994: Personal Identity, Lower and Higher Consciousness and Time..... | 6  |
| Chart: Sphere of Identity 31 Powers .....                                                | 7  |
| LESSON NOVEMBER 1, 1994: Demon Eyes, Hell Lines, and Personality Loss .....              | 9  |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 1, 1994.....                                                       | 10 |
| Quote: Nietzsche .....                                                                   | 10 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 3, 1994.....                                                       | 12 |
| Notes not sent/In House Class Notes 11-3-94.....                                         | 13 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 5, 1994 by “Aur” .....                                             | 14 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 5, 1994.....                                                       | 15 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 6, 1994.....                                                       | 17 |
| Folk Song References: “Boulder to Birmingham”. “Diamonds and Rust” .....                 | 27 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 7, 1994.....                                                       | 28 |
| Chart: Advanced Identity Sphere .....                                                    | 28 |
| Charts: Vallprey from “Screen” Lesson .....                                              | 30 |
| Chart: Time Space Tube from “A Prophet’s Story” .....                                    | 34 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 8-9, 1994 .....                                                    | 35 |
| November 9 Class Notes .....                                                             | 36 |
| Chart: Nagual “Trickery of the Spirit” explained.....                                    | 36 |
| Historical information not sent out to the students.....                                 | 39 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 10, 1994.....                                                      | 40 |
| Chart: SPIRITUAL ANATOMY from 1994 October.....                                          | 43 |
| Evening: Nagual Power Pools.....                                                         | 45 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 11, 1994.....                                                      | 46 |
| Evening Class Notes/Awareness Charts/Dowsing Lists .....                                 | 48 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 14-15, 1994 .....                                                  | 50 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 16, 1994.....                                                      | 52 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 18, 1994 In House Notes.....                                       | 53 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 18, 1994 Conference .....                                          | 55 |
| Under the Mirror “Allies” .....                                                          | 55 |
| Movie Reference: “Riders in the Storm” Jim Morrison .....                                | 57 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 19, 1994 Conference .....                                          | 70 |
| Chart: HELL CHART .....                                                                  | 72 |
| Chart: Consciousness Dowsing Charts .....                                                | 73 |
| CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 20, 1994 Conference .....                                          | 92 |
| Chart: SOUL FLOW CHART .....                                                             | 96 |



*Chart: SAINTLY POWER FLOW CHART*..... 97

*Combination Dowsing Chart: Using Flow of Saintly Power* ..... 98

*Combination Chart: Mobius; Consciousness; Holy Powers Other*..... 117

CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 23, 1994..... 118

CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 24-25, 1994 ..... 120

*Class Notes: Thanksgiving Evening*..... 123

LESSON NOVEMBER 27, 1994: Awareness of God ..... 125

CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 27, 1994..... 127

*Personal Notes and Prayer by Anonymous* ..... 128

APPENDIX: Lot’s Door; Consciousness/Awareness Charts ..... 131

*Charts: More Consciousness Charts ref. pg. 75*..... 132

**NOTE: Book chapters for Advanced Estoteric Dowsing Charts IV were written during this time from October 1994 through 1995. "AED IV" was completed with charts in 1995, but it was not published and is not currently in the possession of this library. The book's contents and charts, however, are (mostly) intact and are presented here as they were originally written.**

## **LESSON NOVEMBER 1, 1994: Personal Identity, Lower and Higher Consciousness and Time**

*This original text is referencing Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book IV Unpublished*

### **Personal Identity, Lower and Higher Consciousness and Time**

Personal identity for an ensouled person is composed of three components that exist in a consciousness sphere while moving along the time space tube in holy time.

The mystery of time can take years to understand. Potential futures span out in front of the Earth varied only by their relative alignments with or resistance to Divine Plan. Holy time is a movement of cosmic dust particles inside consciousness holders inside the protective tubing of a structure prepared by holy forces. Everything follows the Law of Cause and Effect. If every cause put forth in a person's life was congruent with the plan of God for that person's life, then the effects would be within the harmony of the holy time space tube. If a person aligns his lower will with fallen beings, then he forces his future out of the holy time/space tube, into directions aligned with hells, purgatory, and illness of body, mind and soul.

Because these disorders and alliances are away from the directional path of the holy time/space tube, it is expedient to call these directions "times." Each time is designated by its particular attribute. For instance, if a person hooked into a high level being who used the twenty-eighth power against God's plan, then that person would have a personal identity pull to the direction of the twenty-eighth time hell. The hell would be merely the end zone of the time pull. If a person thought of the past a lot, then he would likely experience an identity pull to split time, which was the primary time focus from the years (approx.) 1941-1993. During those years, the whole earth left the holy time/space tube and nearly was destroyed by the spiritual stress of falling out of the Divine Plan into a direction of madness. The earth is still reverberating from the disorder of the split time earth directional pull toward death. Since a lot of the causes put forth, that threw the earth into such disorder, involved governmental experimentation with time travel (introduced by alien beings) and was not primarily due to massive individual disorder in 1940, there has been much assistance from above to help heal the current Earthly disorder that resulted from the split time directional focus.

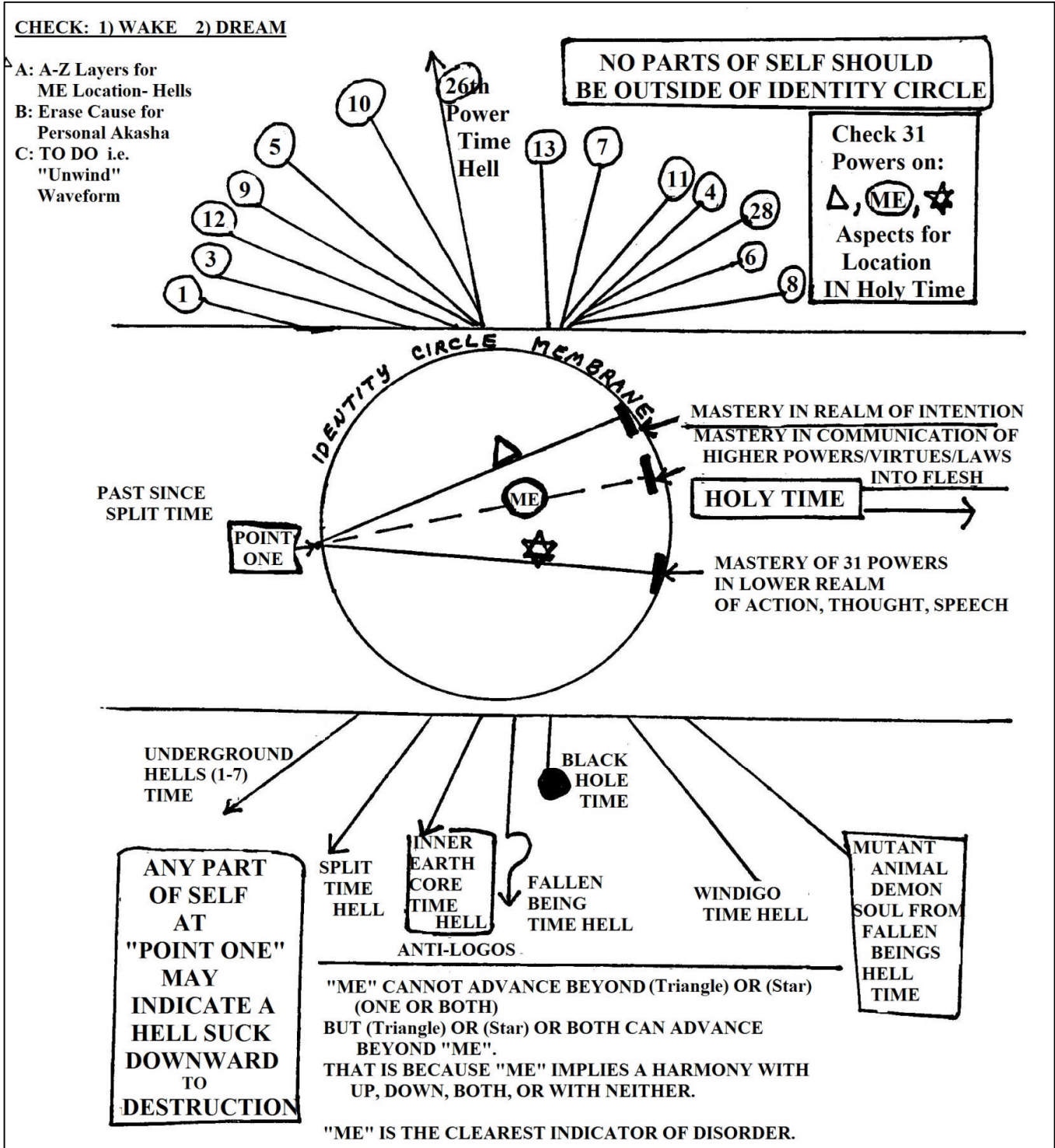
Major wartime atrocities, drug and alcohol addiction, lack of sexual restraint and many other societal problems were greatly influenced by the spiritual stress that people felt relating to the Earth moving toward spiritual and physical destruction. This does not excuse the people who acted badly; it merely reduces their karma. This made it possible for the earth to receive profound spiritual and physical assistance to avoid annihilation during the last few years. This help did not come from aliens with bug eyes, as so many people would like to think. It came from the holy forces of the Logos and in many forms.

There is still an emergency on the earth to prevent the already de-stabilized spiritual components of man's anatomy from being pulled into insane directional pulls (times). By understanding risk factors, one is able to endure this time of stress, and use it as a challenge to spiritually progress and to help others.

### **IDENTITY CHART (next page)**

The three components of consciousness include: the higher self (previously illustrated as a triangle with components on each point), a "ME" aspect that is able to communicate between lower and higher self, and the lower self aspect, which has been illustrated as an six-pointed star with aspects on each point.

The final destination for all three components should be Christ consciousness, which is illustrated by the final bar at the end of each of the three lines (moving from left to right). The end line also implies that the individual has mastered the thirty-one powers. You have received a lesson on the ten primary powers that you are expected to purify before expecting higher powers (1994 October).



There is a membrane around the **Sphere of Identity** (the holder of the three components listed above). This membrane can become torn or infected with fallen being debris if a person slips into a wrong time frame.

The whole Sphere should contain the three components, which are set at key angles unrelated to the malefic time angles illustrated outside the holy time/space tube. The angles within the tube are holy within the Sphere, but any angle that does not follow holy time (straight ahead) outside the tube is disharmonious to the individual identity.

It is possible to dowse the relative deviation of any of the three components from their allotted lines or the whole sphere itself from the main line of the holy time/space tube. Anytime the whole sphere is out of the time/space tube, there is a severe spiritual emergency.

Before the whole sphere flies out of the time/space tube, one of the three components is likely to fly off course and enter a malefic time angle. Each one can be checked separately for location and angle of movement. For instance, one may ask, "Where is my higher self Triangle consciousness right now?" and see if it is within the sphere or out at an angle. If the three components do not stay at approximately the same level of development on the three lines, then they tend to tear the sphere membrane.

For example, if part of your auric anatomy hooks into a fallen being of the twenty-eighth level, then it will fly to the associated hell angle and may tear one of the three components out of the sphere. You must then go through careful "TO DO"s, "PUT IT"s, complete thought and emotional and action self-control, and profound prayer to holy beings for assistance so that you may recover your whole identity into the sphere within Divine Plan.

If you indulge in circular thoughts or verbal outbursts, you may fly straight into a hell associated with an angle. It could be your Triangle higher self identity component, your "ME" communicative awareness aspect, or your Star lower self aspect. If you find one of these components severely awry, then you should evaluate the component within it. For instance, the higher self aspect should be evaluated from each of the Tam components, each of the Action components, and the Drop of Divinity component.

If you find one component all the way to Christ consciousness, be suspicious that you are globbing onto someone else or that you have aligned with a fallen high power. Dowse your name and body identity on the student charts, and check each aspect of the component. If you find one of the three primary identity components is all the way to the far left corner, then suspect you have linked up with a hell, and look at the illustration faxed yesterday to figure it out. The far left corner may mean that you have merged with a zombie or a hell.

(T3) and I are still working on all of you to clear the disorder that you and others (even previous students) accrued from your spiritual tasks in this party. We will continue to work on these disorders, but expect you to struggle to understand and gain in sobriety and strength.

All of your books have been mailed. The book is great, and work is underway to do a bit of clean up on Virtues, Laws and Powers to get it perfect bound, and to get AED IV on its way. It is important to pray morning and night for help...for yourselves and this project.

Blessings,  
Genevieve

# LESSON NOVEMBER 1, 1994: Demon Eyes, Hell Lines, and Personality Loss

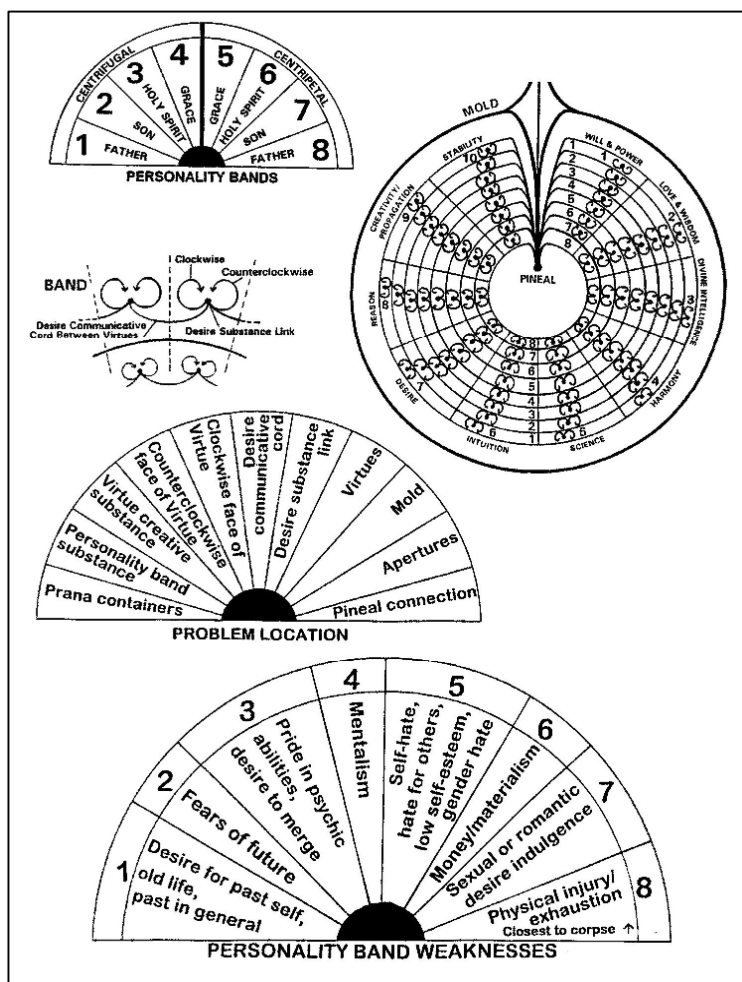
*This original text is referencing Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book III  
Unpublished (Please also refer to 1994 September)*

## DEMON EYES, HELL LINES, AND PERSONALITY LOSS

A primary cause of personality weakness is the sending out of auric filaments from the main eight layers of the social part of the auric cocoon. Of those eight layers, the third is the most commonly weakened. One cannot retrieve those torn auric lines of power unless the frayed ends are cleaned off before snapping them back into place.

The easiest way to clean them off is to use the abbreviated TO DO chart. Freezing, burning, and dead spacing are common ways to clean off the ends of the lines out. Using the waveform chart is also important. The body chart and world map charts are helpful, along with the Put-it chart, to assist in the removal of disorder. *(All of these charts are in AED III. A few charts are excerpted next page.)*

Some of the lines out go to hells which contain boxed false ideas about helplessness, counterclockwise or clockwise false ideas, and time frames. This was covered in the last lesson. Other lines go to animal pets and then exit from the pets and go to people or false ideas. They all form portals through which egoic elementals and desire demons crawl. Through such tubes, demon eyes peer upward to you, as though they have periscope eyes into your personality. They crawl through the tubes to enter your other auric layers, and soon demons are babbling nonstop in your whole auric cocoon. This is the state of the common man, who cannot hear his own true voice. You must aspire to hear one true voice within yourself, and not every desire-filled person you know.



You will find more disorder is perceived through the lines that you extend out from your eight personality layers than from the ones other people web into you. For that reason, clean off your own auric filaments and snap them back into place first, before worrying about other people in you. Start with layer three of the eight rings of the personality aura. You may locate problems on the layer by the following questions:

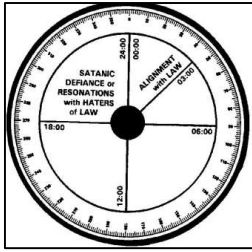
- How many demon eyes do I have on this layer?
- How many holes are on this layer?
- How many pet lines do I have on this layer?
- How many webs?
- Zombie portals?
- Go-betweens?
- What percent intact is this layer of my personality?

### CHARTS excerpted from "AED III"

**Go-betweens** refer to auric tubes that connect you to more than one person, sucker world, animal, past self, location or other link. You have to remove each segment that links the various foreign elements to you.

If you dows that you have a line from a dog or cat, and then realize that it is probably originating from the owner of the animal or a child that is fond of the animal. The line simply goes through the pet.

It is time for all of us to strengthen our personalities. Such auric holes and webs will reflect as loss of the personality to certain body parts, and can produce physical illness. They can cause you to rupture your monad with the demons that crawl upwards through the lines and out the holes of the demon eyes into your primary auric cocoon. These holes may dows as **Evil Apertures** or **Evil Eyes**.

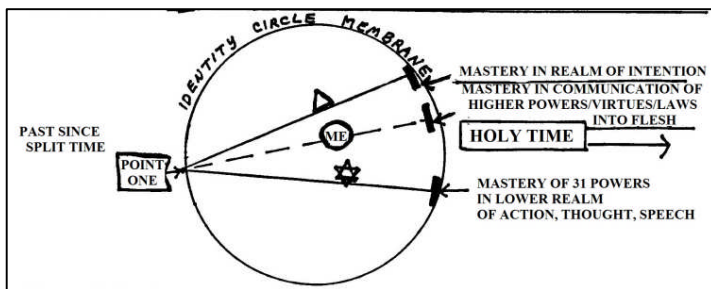


After clearing off each layer, snap the auric band back and set the dissonance point for that layer. Check on the dissonance point chart for any remaining problems, find on the **←360 circle** where your point is and where it should be and will it to the correct point.

Sometimes lines to you will be found in the **spaces between the auric layers**. Therefore, on your charts listing the twenty physical/personality layers, the twenty etheric, and so on...consider that there is a potential space between each layer.

The human spiritual anatomy is a remarkable and complex design that we should study with reverence and awe. We should not get weary of such research and study, because such endeavor will lead us to power. Only with power can we change the world. Genevieve

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 1, 1994



### Additional information to the charts and lessons:

#### **Auric Part out of Identity Circle:**

#### **Check for** Natural/Evil Substance

Evil Pseudo Etheric Type (not body)

Evil Souls: First remove the Evil Templates

New Construct (name of a person) Check Between Cells)

Multiple ME's: remove all demon ME's.

**Example:** You might dowse that someone has 60 **Evil Souls** it may be that they are connected to a fallen being network of some hideous soul shape. You have to remove all of them and the fallen being as well.

**DO:** Waveforms, To Dos, Put Its, Pray; all simultaneously if possible.

**Holograms** are popping out right and left from our top heads, bottom heads, and in all directions. If the source of food is denied, the fallen being will die, and then will dowse as a big **GRID**.

**For example** the grid here is 180% now. The holograms come out as a gaseous substance when these are destroyed.

**Anti-Logos Evil** will dowse as "good", as the opposite.

#### **PUT ON CHART:**

| Anti-Logos | Holy Logos | Other | Unable to Dowse |
|------------|------------|-------|-----------------|
|------------|------------|-------|-----------------|

*Quote: Nietzsche*

If we can clear our group (and our group had the worst contamination in the world due to the ensoulment), if we can clear our group we can clear the world. T2 thinks, hopes, and aspires. We have to aspire to always look to everything as a positive opportunity. If we can do something in the small, we can do it in the large. In other words if one person can endure great spiritual torment, then many people should be able to if they know how to, and why to. As **Nietzsche** said, "*Mankind can stand almost any What if he has a Why*". Doggies (that seem sexually precocious) is a symptom due to this coming out.

**Always remember:** Sometime the greatest battles are the most unheralded. Sometimes the greatest slip (mistake may happen) in the dead of night and which appears to be inconspicuous and trivial. That is why Jesus said "Keep your lamp trimmed for the Bridegroom cometh, and Lo, I come like a thief in the night".

**T2's favorite verse is 1st Peter 5:8;** "*Be sober be vigilant because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion walketh about, seeking whom he may devour*". It always happens when people get complacent or self-assured. A warrior, like Don Juan says, always has to be on guard. And in the last two days have been some of the greatest battles to date, although the least heralded. That is why it is better to not tell people too much, too soon. T2 was digging at the core of their pseudo beings, and will continue to do so for the next 24 hours. This cannot be sent out until the evening of November 2.

T2 will dowse things like **Pseudo** T3 or (old T3) and Pseudo T2 or T1 which are **Constructs** that are made by students who think they know what T3 or (old T3), T2 and T1 (are about), because of the construct. They have created something evil, and they think it is good. **Do:** Whenever you feel blocked in dowsing, ask "*In Jesus' name*", or "*In the Name of Lehy's*", or "*In the Name of God*", and then you will dowse correctly. The evil beings will try to come through you and affect the answers.

T2 and T3 are finding these **Evil Extra Souls** insidiously buried, through time, from our enemies. The reason a lot of this won't go into the books is that our group has been targeted for destruction by fallen beings of the highest order. We have to be impeccable enough to not be crushed even with Satan.

**Pray** *"In Jesus' name I pray for divine assistance to destroy the evil souls, the templates, and all the evil beings beneath them".*

**Example:** If you find someone with 30 souls, get rid of the (possibly one) **Template**, that will destroy the evil souls and evil beings, because they will all rot out. That is the best way to do it.

**Ex-Student "Evil T1" Construct** is hovering in the room which was created with fallen being energy from someone working in his mind about something. This is where people plot to murder and do destruction. Disconnect this ex-student from the ability to construct "Evil T1's" so that he won't try to do something with it. If that construct is in the room then another person might think T1 or T2 is evil. In this case it was an "Evil T1 with T2's body" construct, who they think is evil. They will try to destroy you if you don't get rid of what is feeding them.

|               |                        |                             |                                                        |
|---------------|------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Check:</b> | <b>Evil Triangles,</b> | <b>Evils Stars of David</b> | <b>Evil Etherics</b>                                   |
|               | <b>Evil Souls</b>      | <b>Evil MEs</b>             | <i>Created in people from fallen being constructs.</i> |

Not all are made from the same substance of the original auric part, but they mimic it.

Some part of our identity has split to make different MEs.

In Mexico T2 said to dowse *"How many are there of ME and I?"* It is very important.

**"I" could refer** to the whole Sphere of Identity, or the (upper or lower components).

**The ME:** Refers to the middle core sphere of the diagram in the lesson.

"ME" means the communication between them, and they are independent to Triangle or Star of David

**"Identity"** could mean the Triangle or Star of David;

**You must truly want truth, truly want to submit to God, and know that God knows Truth.**

You have to truly *want* to know the truth. The trick of dealing with the **ME**, is accepting that you are not your own God, and be willing to face the repercussions of the first statement (wanting to know truth), be willing to change, and have the desire to do so. (You need a) *desire* for all of those.

**WANT** has to do with the **Star of David**, and you have to start there.

**DESIRE** has to be with the **ME** and the **Triangle** (Soul Consciousness Trinity).

**A person may think they want to know truth, but do not desire, it, and so push away the ME.**

**Ask:** *"How much resistance do I have about wanting to know the truth about ME?"*

That is a real significant question. The reasons for not desiring to know the truth, is because you don't want to change, but you want to be your own god and create your own reality. This often reflects in your sleep time.

**Check** your ME, and **ask** *"How true is this statement at 4am for my ME?... "I hate T2 or I hate T3. ".*

You may think that you don't have any of that. But if you dowse correctly, you will see that much of the time (if you hate them), is because you have been shown some aspect of yourself that you are resistant to.

**Don't pray to be less than you are, but pray** for holiness in your lower aspects to meet the ME and the TRIANGLE.

You want the lower to climb up, and not the Triangle to climb down.

There is a **Communication Tube** between the ME and STAR, also between the ME and TRIANGLE, and that is the only way the **Soul communicates** is through the ME to the form. If you don't want to know what the subconscious mind is doing, then you don't want to know your soul, as they come in on the same path.

**Ask:** *"How much have I stretched my subconscious ME from my lower consciousness?"*

(The conscious thought stream of words).

It is almost Freudian, in that the easiest way to detect this (the programs of the ME), is through word slips, casual statements and "jokes". Nothing is an accident, nothing is a joke. Say if you are making a joke about someone, it is never a joke if you are addressing to toward someone. Body motions, too, they are all signs.

**To notice physical and verbal clues that you make yourself**, is a key to understanding your subconscious (where the ME is), thereby controlling it and bringing it to consciousness so that in sleep you don't go out of control. In sleep the ME will take off and do what it wants, but if it is under the control of the tonal, that will not happen.

**If you listen to every word in your head, then you will know what the ME is saying.** Have constant prayer of deliverance of the thoughts that float through. Besides just going through the To Dos and blasting, one has to have control over his or her thoughts and desires.

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 3, 1994

**At night the ME** settles to the point of weakness of the person. It is associated with what used to be the dreaming bodies. It is also associated with the **sub-conscious** that manifests in dreams, suppressed thoughts or contamination that is not addressed. The ME tends to drop to the point of weakness when you are tired or asleep. So it is most important to check the location of your ME when you first awaken in the morning.

**We should think of the ME as the sub-conscious** that should be accessible and bring the ME down into awareness.

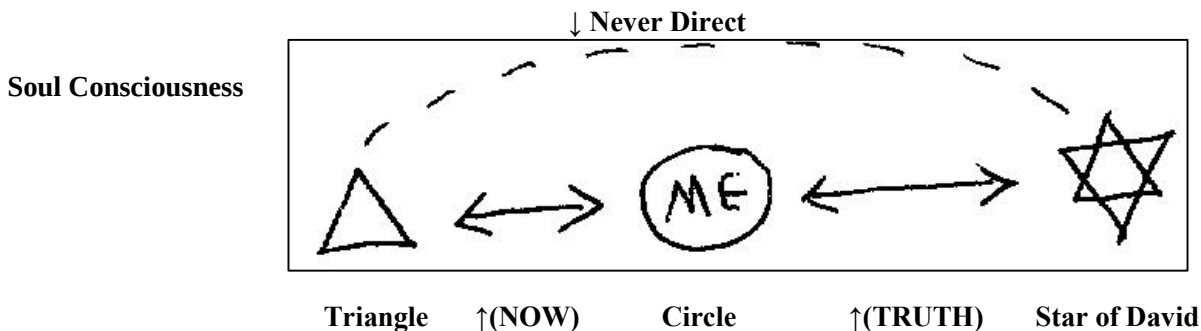
**To do this: Pray** that you become fully aware of all that is going on in the ME and to love Truth.

There is no communication between the ME and the Star of David (lower self) if one doesn't want to know truth.

Not being in the NOW breaks the communication between the ME and the soul triangle.

**The soul only communicates** down to the personality (the Star of David) through the ME; it never communicates directly to the Star. So the relative alignment of the three items (Triangle, ME and Star) with each other is most important.

The **Identity Sphere** (Circle) has a membrane that is called **Consciousness Substance**. This should be checked for intactness. The substance inside the sphere has Virtue substance in it. Check this substance for anti-Virtue demons.



### ASK:

Where is my ME?

How many MEs am I?

Where is the location of your Soul Triangle, ME and Lower-Self Star relative to each other?

What is the % of substance intactness of Consciousness Substance Membrane?

What is the % of Virtue Substance inside the Identity Sphere?

Check the # of Virtue demons inside the Identity Sphere.

Location of the Etheric Body should be next to the ME (on the ME level).

Check the % of Personality Substance inside your Star

Demon Eyes occur on the ME level, check for holes in the ME.

**Check** the # of Stars, MEs and Triangles, as there can be Evil Souls over these that are created by evil beings.

Multiple Stars can be actual Lower-Self Constructs created by fallen Demi-gods.

Inside the Identity Sphere, **ASK:** "Where do I have any blocks or evil associated with my Star? My ME? My Triangle?"

**Check:** These on the Condition Charts.

There could be up to the 31 powers that should be checked on both yin and yang. If you hook into a higher level power than you have mastered, it may dowse as evil because you ricocheted off the power into a similar level evil being, hell, etc.

**Corpse eyes:** If they are outside the Identity Sphere, you leak Traits.

Your eyes should be with the Triangle looking up to God.\

**Traits** should be next to the Triangle.

**Desire substance** should be next to the Triangle

**To check for parts out, ASK:** *How many people am I on my Triangle? On my ME? On my Star?*

*"How open is communication between my triangle and my ME?"*

*"Between my ME and my Star?"*

**On the Body Parts Charts:** *Where do I have a communication problem on my Triangle? My ME, my Star?*



**WHEN IN A GROUP OR IN PUBLIC:** Do a quick check of the *Me, Star, Triangle*.

**1) Where is the Higher (Soul) Consciousness Triangle?** This you would perceive on your pineal gland, as if it were sitting on your head. If you don't feel it, then pull it there. Do To Dos and Put Its. The biggest problem is if it should drop. The higher (Triangle) Consciousness should be *linked* to the pineal.

The more aware a person is then the Triangle will move up from the pineal to the top of the head, or above the head.

**2) The Star of David Lower Consciousness** should be on the back of your head and neck.

In other words, the Star is the Lower Consciousness. If this one slips out of place, then the ME will fall out of place.

The Lower Self Consciousness (Star of David) could be perceived anywhere down the spine or through the navel.

It depends on how muddy a person is. Muddy may be perceived as "low".

**3) The ME (Sub Consciousness)** will come back into place if you clear the Star.

The ME is perceived as the Son of God, the Name of God, and the throat may be the location.

**It is ideal to have the (Higher Soul) consciousness located higher**, as it seems proper to have the crown, halo and triangle above the head. Then the Star would be at the reptilian brain, and the ME identifying with the Son of God, with Christ.

**There are mysteries to the transition of soul types**, so T2 doesn't want to say too much. This may be a transition stage. For example today an ex-student got an individual soul. If that person were totally clear, the Star of David would be located at the navel, the Triangle may still be in the pineal, but would be perceived in his eyes, and the ME in his heart.

**The ME is primarily subconscious. If one can acknowledge the ME**, one can get over the dark force influences of one's life. If we can't get over them, T2 will shove them in our faces so that we can face them. When the ME is a problem, it is due to sub-tracts. The ME goes whole hog at night, when all the hidden and so-called secrets spill out. T2 can check people better at 2am.

We have to face the ME. It comes out in little ways that are obvious to others.

**Pray:** *That the ME be brought into your (lower) consciousness.*

**Notice how you say something**, and what with intonation, as that will reveal the ME.

Realize that you *do* mean everything you say. It would be good to video tape people during the next gathering.

If you can see a person's face, then you will see their ME peeking out. With a video of Ps and C, (during the last conference, we could have seen) Ps actually reaching to grab C.

**This concludes a battle with evil that has taken days.** The one thing about a battle is to wait until the hour of power, and not to go into battle when one is weak unless you have to, as you might just get squashed.

*Notes not sent/In House Class Notes 11-3-94*

**Notes not sent: 3 NOVEMBER 1994 (In-House) Class Notes**

**The Anti-Christ stayed semi-alive** since the events of July, 1993 by eating from the animal sexual grid.

The Anti-Christ was in a lot of people in (the Anti-Christ) network. St and Ni were prime examples, and we needed them in the party to remove the Anti-Christ. It was as if the Anti-Christ was on a respiratory system through the energies of sexual rushes. For example the energies that were in the dogs took a long time to remove (i.e. Cec).

**The Animal Sexual Grid** sexual life force then moved to human souls, if those humans were hooked on the rush.

Today, 11/3/94, T2 and T3 got rid of all the pieces that were hooked in, and had gone into the Animal Heat Grid which was contained in a room/container used for animal procreation.

T2 and T3 went into the Grid tearing up the pieces which were in the Animal Container, and then traced the pieces to the Fallen Beings, and by tracing lines to people known and unknown.

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 5, 1994 by "Aur"

**If you can face your ME and bring it into conscious awareness, then you can have a choice of relinquishing.**

You must pray for deliverance.

You must accept and own the conscious thoughts.

**Pray:** *"I ask to be delivered from this. I ask that all parts of myself (Triangle, ME and Star) be made holy in the sight of God."*

**Check:** Your ME on the Law Clock at 4 AM.

Your conscious mind programs the ME.

**What you entertain slightly with your conscious mind, you entertain greatly with your ME.**

The ME forms by the directions from the STAR, the lower self.

The 10% that you entertain consciously, malforms the ME and it wanders when you sleep to the object of your desire.

| Quantity, Percentage and Inverse Chart |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |     |  |
|----------------------------------------|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|-----|--|
| 0                                      | 1  | 2  | 3  | 4  | 5  | 6  | 7  | 8  | 9  | 10 | 20 | 30 | 40 | 50 | 60 | 70 | 80 | 90 | 100 |  |
| 100                                    | 90 | 80 | 70 | 60 | 50 | 40 | 30 | 20 | 10 | 9  | 8  | 7  | 6  | 5  | 4  | 3  | 2  | 1  | 0   |  |

**Check:** The % of your sleep time that your ME is in *Hell...Purgatory...or with another Person.*

A whole consciousness can sit on someone all through the night.

**Check:** The % of time your Triangle, ME and Star are not in the NOW in holy time.

**You must truly want to know Truth,**

**Submit your will to God,**

**Know that God knows the Truth,**

**And not want to be your own God.**

**You must be willing to face the Truth and all the repercussions from that Truth and be willing to change.**

You must also desire all of the above.

**WANTS** have to do with the STAR and

**DESIRES** have to do with the ME and the TRIANGLE.

**Check:** Your percentage of resistance to knowing the Truth about your ME.

**There are primarily two reasons for not wanting or desiring Truth (desire being most important).**

**ONE:** Because you don't want to change or are resisting change.

**TWO:** Is because you want to be your own God and create your own reality.

**To check this:** Check your sleep time on your ME: your percentage of both of these two reasons.

Check the percentage of Truth at 4 am for your ME on the following two statements:

*"I hate (T2)" "I hate (T3)".*

If this is true for you, you have been shown some aspect about yourself that is making you resist Truth.

**Pray:** For holiness in your lower self to climb to your higher self.

**Realize there is a communication tube between your ME and your Soul (Trinity Consciousness)**

**And between your ME and Star.** If you don't want to know what your sub-conscious is doing then you don't want to know what your soul is doing.

**Check:** The % of connection of your conscious thought stream in words to your ME.

**Ask:** *"How far is your ME stretched from your conscious thought stream of words?"*

Jokes and slips of speech are not accidents. It is never a joke if you are addressing it to someone.

Noticing the physical and verbal clues that make up the self is the key to understanding the sub-conscious and controlling it. The ME should be under the control of the tonal. Listen to every word in your head to know what your ME is doing.

**Pray for deliverance from evil thoughts and to be shown how to overcome them.**

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 5, 1994

**(Evil Consciousness) Constructs** are made of **Consciousness Substance** and fill the whole room with a kind of debris. The consciousness can only be held within its law layer if a person doesn't let their mind wander to a lot of foul things over and over again, or doesn't let their consciousness slip to their groin when they are dowsing.

**The reason the Consciousness slips to the groin**, is because one wants a desired outcome to show up on the dowsing or they don't want to know truth; which is the same thing stated in two different ways.

**Check:** For % of Consciousness Substance and the relative size of the Star, Circle and Triangle, to make sure they are not disproportionate. You can measure this on a 100% scale if you use 50% as the right size of Star for you.

**Ask:** "How large is the Star, Triangle and ME" and  
"How much consciousness substance do I have?"

The constructs that float into the room composed of the consciousness substance will dowse as **Evil MEs** or **Evil Person**.

**Example:** The Consciousness Identity Sphere Membrane can become swollen with dark forces or swell up from the debris of what we have been recently cleared of. As stuff rots out of the body, dark energies will congest the membrane, and you have to do Put Its.

**Do:** Sometimes you can squirt or milk (rot and contamination) out of the pineal into fire or the **Soulless Pit**.  
Every hour, you can milk residue from the top of the head, the physical eyes, fingertips, groin and feet into the fire and/or ocean.

Sometimes you will dowse an *Old Dreaming Body* but it is really and **Evil ME Construct** made out of consciousness substance. The reason it dowses as a Dreaming Body, is that the ME always activates when you go to sleep and are dreaming. The ME is in control.

**To be conscious of the words that you think or say, is the core of gaining control of your ME and your Star.**

You have to want to know what you are really thinking by listening to your slips of speech. Remember that nothing that is said is an accident. You gain a sense of responsibility about your thoughts, as words reflect your thoughts, and (reveals the program) of the ME.

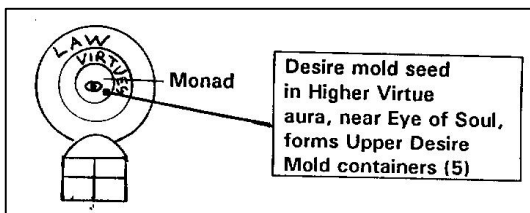
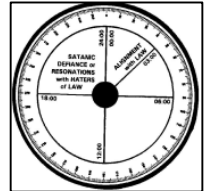
**Ask:** "How many Evil Constructs do I have out now with my Consciousness Substance in them?"  
"How many **Consciousness Veils** do I have over people?"

**Example:** One person's consciousness formed a veil over zombies that she was dowsing over, thereby forming a portal for contamination. If you count your options, and keep old ties alive to reactivate these options, this will cause you to squirt Consciousness substance on zombies.

**Ask:** "Where on my body parts am I thinking?" (In one case it is under the mirror).  
"Where you are on the Law clock in relationship to the Triangle, ME and the Star?"

This will reflect your intentions, thoughts and desires.

**Dowse:** Where you were in your sleep, and that is the clearest indicator.



**Portion of SEED Chart: Excerpted from "1994 October"**

**Evil Consciousness ME Cases/Shells with Templates** around the body, are made out of the ← **Desire Overlay Seed** that is split open. They make an **Evil Cloud** to form around a person as they walk. If someone thinks of you, their consciousness can carry some of the cloud of the ME Case, which is a ME Case Exudate.

**Example:** St and Forr have lines in Roy (dog). Si had a drop of consciousness go on St, St to Roy, and Forr on Roy. St and Ri are hooking in through the dog (Roy) or the kids. They have to have a Drop on them to fuel it:

**Evil Secondary Consciousness Shells with Templates** fueled by a drop of Consciousness.

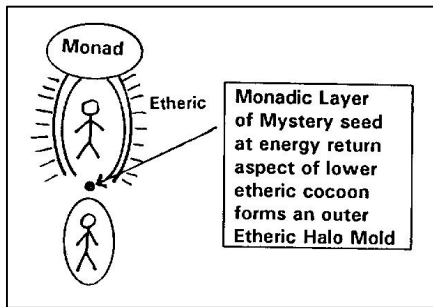
T2 is seeing again where people are hooking into animals. Maybe there is a season for this to happen. The pets can be portals. For example Phoebe (the cat) has 70 **Kitty Evil Auras**. Destroy the feeders, and webs. In this case there are a lot of webs.

The *Desire Overlay* doesn't have to be split open to make the constructs if you are hooked into people with malefic desire. Some are made (you could think of it), from the Triangle of the Consciousness sphere.

**Ask:** "How many Evil Consciousness Cases are made out of my Triangle?"  
"How many other people's Triangle Evil Consciousness Cases are around me?"

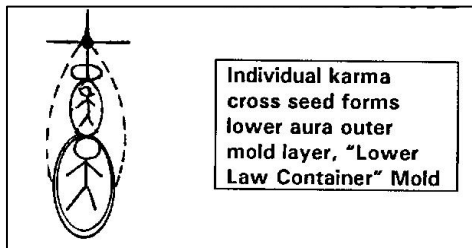
Consciousness will dowse as going into a dog or a cat if it goes into a person who has an animal mold.

It will dowse as going into an actual pet as well.



Since **←Etheric Seeds** have animal grid links, **Check:** # of Animal Grid Links to your Etheric Seed, or someone else's Etheric Seed or Substance.

Because if your etheric seed resonates with the animal grid, then you will dowse as having so many animals on the etheric body.



#### ←Primary Mold SEED hell lines and webs:

The **SEEDS** hold within them templates. If a person holds malefic desires, the template gets bent, the seeds crack, then desire and intention flow out making malefic shapes to the objects or person the desire or thought was directed toward. Think about it; seeds hold a pattern of energy.

#1) Make sure you don't have anybody else's seed templates on you for any reason.

2) Check that your seed template is not on anyone else.

3) Check for distortion of seed template. A lot of these will show on the cranial nerves and pineal especially.

**Etheric Moon Rupture Lines:** If you find zombies hooking into you, check for Evil moon ruptures lines feeding them, as these hook you into the animal sex feeding pools, where a lot of fallen beings tap.

**Ask:** "Am I hooked into anybody with an animal heat sex link?" Or

"How many people am I hooked into?"

"How may Evil Consciousness Crystallized Flesh aspects need to be removed from me?"

**Rotting ME Elementals** are coming out of everybody. Some are very old and are rotting out. You can pull these from the pineal and throw into fire, also use waveforms.

**TRIANGLE Elementals created out of TAM Substance.** Check for this.

You can force the STAR to alignment, but the part of you that thinks you can get away with something makes up the ME, and that is what is defective.

**Ask:** "How long was my ME, Star, and Triangle in hells, purgatory, or with other people in the night?"

This means that one is not in the Now or in the Holy Time. One could be on a person and not in a hell, but that person would have your consciousness substance globbed on them.

**You must truly want truth, truly submit to God, and know that God knows Truth.** You have to truly want to know the truth. The trick of dealing with the ME, is accepting that you are not your own God, and be willing to face the repercussions of the first (wanting to know truth), be willing to change, and have the desire to do so.

**Have a desire for all of those.**

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 6, 1994

**Today is a very important day**, as it marks the culmination of something that we have been working on for the last two weeks as far as finding out:

**How does evil enter a person?**

**What are the core reasons?**

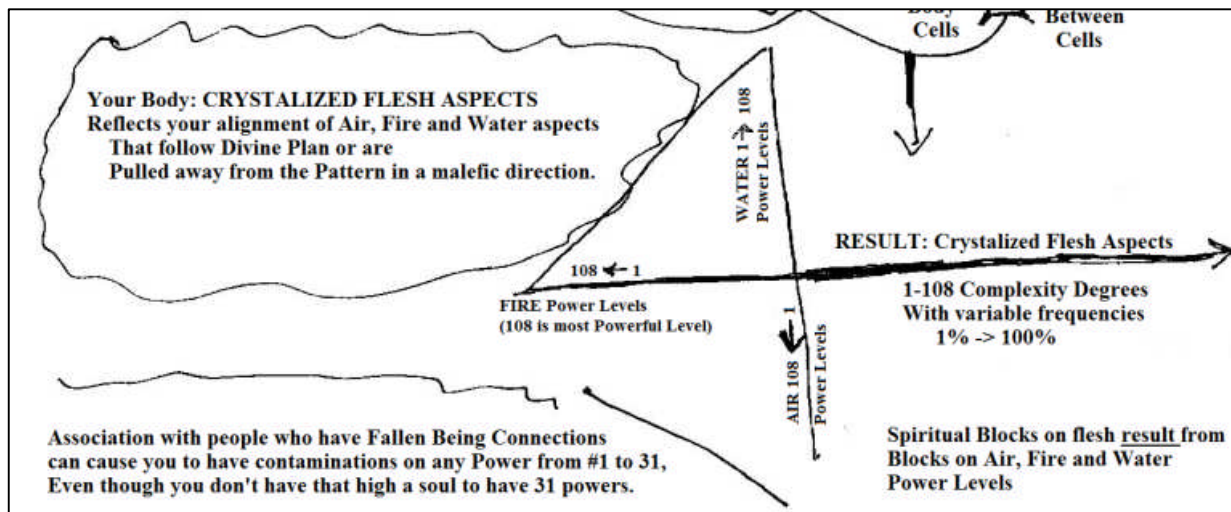
**How does it enter?**

**Why does a person go bad?**

What T2 found out was it was linked to an aspect of consciousness.

If you think of the TRIANGLE as being at the pineal gland, and the STAR OF DAVID lower self as being on the back of your head or the top of your neck, and the ME aspect being aligned with your throat, you might

**Ask:** "Is it aligned with the regular corpse throat or is there a certain way to focus on the corpse consciousness?"(sic)



Two days ago there was a diagram sent that looks like an arrow; where there were 108 complexities of the flesh part of self. There was some correlation with frequency as well, if not so clear cut.

**The 108 complexities of the body's Flesh** relates to the Law Layer of the Flesh Aura. It is actually a part of the flesh. Your consciousness resides within that law layer at, you could say, at 107 would be where your Star of David, Me and the Triangle should be. (Entire chart is in "1994 OCTOBER")

They cannot maintain their position if the law layer is broken, or diminished. If a person chooses to have a consciousness that resists even one of the laws, then the law layer loses substance. You may be able to **dows** "What percentage of your Law Layer Substance did you have a week ago, or this morning at 6AM, or 4AM?" And you will see that

**Your Law Layers have diminished according to any resistance to law that you have entertained:**

**In thought;**

**Any alignment with zombies or old self;**

**Any resistance to change, in failure to align with holiness;**

**In passively accepting evil thoughts, desires, behaviors, as your personal right to be your own god.**

T2 found that when the law layer decreases by about 50% then certain evil energies can enter the law layer at the level of the navel of the body. As she said, the law layer is the 108 complexities of the flesh aspect of that arrow. So in considering that layer at the navel, T2 found that things could crawl in there and hide. They were difficult to see because from the navel they were able to enter into different aspects of the self inside your ME, TRIANGLE, STAR OF DAVID. In severe cases, you developed another consciousness that had a different shape than all of the above.

T2 drew the shapes this morning that she pulled out of your navels. The only way that T2 could understand these was to pull them inside her navel, and out of us. She had to open her own law layer to pull them into her. Yesterday there was a very massive one, and T2 felt very sick all day and all night, because she had to pull this massive one in to understand it and destroy it. **The only way you can destroy evil is by pulling it into the self, is if you are holy enough to overcome the evil and not succumb to the evil thoughts and emotions and suffering that it brings.**

T2 found that many zombies have this inside their navels, and she pulled some out of zombies into her to destroy them. She saw that each zombie's evil consciousness pattern was fed by someone's soul matter. And that the zombie evil consciousness was linked with fallen angels, fallen Asuras, watchers, fallen demigods, and that ensouled people were in fact fueling these monstrosities that could even form hatchlings (with) a **Demon Template** that then formed hatchlings in other people and in the animals (pets). They couldn't *originate* with the pets, but the **Demon Hatchlings** could be placed there with consciousness substance.

**When your ME swells up with poison**, the Consciousness Substance can squirt with thought forms onto animals and people. With any auric weakness in them, it can enter them. If the soul has dropped to their eyes, it can enter the eyes. With pets like Juanito, the pets tend to open their auras around people they love. But their auras were also eroded by the energies wearing them down. If the pets are sick, they usually have an auric hole that these things can go in.

**T2 looked at the reasons** that each of you let these things enter you. These she was looking at are the primary ones that are fed by us, and not about the hatchlings that crawled in because you had an auric opening. The **primary** ones that were in each person were invited in some way. T2 will recite several cases with no names, of either zombies, or of ensouled people that invited them.

**A zombie can invite them in with an ensouled person's lines in them.**

**Zombies or ensouled can have Primary Demonic Templates linked with fallen beings.**

**Example:** One of them was invited when a person woke up in the early morning and there was an evil being in the room. The evil being could be called an **Evil Communicator**. The Evil Communicator was linked to the major fallen being pattern that T2 ingested yesterday, but it could fly around separately from that, like a fallen angel. The fallen being Communicator has ways to know your weaknesses, and to say things to you as though they are your own thoughts that tend to be defiling in some way. **They often talk about physical characteristics of self.** If you thought of yourself as ugly, or if you resented someone, then you might think that person was repulsive in some way in a very physical sense. They might start picking away at that person's personality, or start questioning someone's holiness who was holy. You might recite sexual memories, or tie them in with somehow defiling someone else, or comparing someone else.

**The Evil Communicator** is primarily one that works through your own thoughts, and stimulation of memories with a defiling overtone. When the defiling communicator hovers, if you go against the law of Mentalism and start trying to analyze the thoughts while lying there possessed, without clearing first, or you mull the thoughts over as if you are justified in having the thoughts, then the law layer relating to Mentalism opens and the thing can enter and that is what happened on that morning.

**Example:** In another case, the same evil communicator went to someone a few weeks ago and presented a devil's advocate argument about situations relating to this party, and arguing that the being known as T2 was an evil person. Or, they would think they could 'understand' how that it could be perceived by someone out of the party that T2 was evil. Then, they themselves would not think T2 was evil, but that they could *understand* (that sentiment). It seemed harmless, but by entertaining the Evil Communicator and going against the law of polarity, by not seeing what was evil and good, by entertaining the thoughts and the law of Mentalism, by not recognizing cause and effect, by supporting a defiler as a devil's advocate, by entertaining the other person's thought, (that one could *understand* the thoughts from a mental perspective, the worldly view).

**Is the worldly view how you want to understand, or do you want to understand through a Godly, Gnostic perspective?** When the Evil Communicator enters your bedroom in the middle of the night, remember that the insidious defiling thoughts that start out as benign and then weave into your mind as if they are your own thoughts, and entice you into recalling something that somehow becomes a blaming or defiling thought. T2 would say that this spirit has traveled to many people. Some gave in readily, others took more time, and some didn't give into it at all.

**Example:** Another one that formed in a person was because of the belief that "Their life before was better than it was now". And you could say the little voices that came, also brought images this time, which enhanced the memory of earlier days, careers, love life, earlier anything, and painted it with beautiful colors that made it seem hunky-dory. But in fact the person was wretched at the time. This being had the ability to transform memories to seeming to be beautiful and not foul. Also sexual memories would seem exciting, and the Now would seem an empty wasteland compared to the thrills of the previous life.

The person that listened to this and watched the memory screens go by developed a sadness over the months that their life had indeed gone by and the life of a saint was suffering with no respite, and that T2 had cursed them with such a burden to be saints. That T2 was "cursing them to a life of sorrow." Of course this person did not stay in the Now. To entertain such thoughts, one goes to the past which is not the position of power, and which goes against several laws.

Because if the law membrane thinned and opened, a major fallen being contamination could enter the navel. Out of the navel hatched and formed little bits that could go out with sexual substance, with thoughts, to other people.

Then the fallen being decided another screen could happen too. Since the person had a propensity to lie in bed, mull things over and indulge in memories, why not have them see things in the future? If a person won't stay in the now and goes to the past, they will just as readily slide to the future. The fallen being which was inside them, began to open screens up relative to probabilities in the future.

**(This example): They could dowse with all accuracy**, since they had, in fact, a nervous system controlled by the fallen beings' overlay of their nerves, brain and thought. **This is like the movie Puppet Masters** (suggested to see it) where an alien entered the nervous system from the back of the head, and controlled people's thoughts with images, and feelings. This puppet master projected a possibility that "T2 wouldn't live all that long", and the person could dowse it as 5 years or fewer. "What if T2 were killed?" Then the person thought "I remember a book that T1 wrote saying that in 8 years, "Lee" would leave. That must mean this body must die!" Then they started to put forth mental causes of death, and with a probability of T2's death, then this person started building onto the death of T2 and adding (building) blocks to the fallen being motivations to get T2 out of the way. They consciously thought they were "Planning for the future of this work, and how could they help the work?"

The person started to think that "When T2 dies, the naguals would be transferred to another woman, and maybe that woman would be me?" "What would life be like if I were T3's woman?" This very scenario happened to two people that T2 knows of, and not necessarily in the party. The same evil energy entered St, and it was designed toward Forr instead of T3 with "What if Si died?" It is the same story but different names.

So the ball was rolling: "Let's put forth causes for T2's death". This person would have never realized they were putting forth causes for death; for instance, little things, like maybe opening the door if the sheriff came, so T2 may be carted off to the nuthouse, or by accidentally telling someone out loud, or with the window open that "*T2 is in there!*" Or just accidentally, draw some red flag to where T2 was so that T2 could be picked up and carted off.

**It is amazing how the subconscious mind fulfills a desired end without conscious thought.**

They would think "T2 is going to die", and feel holy thinking that thought as they are "I'm only thinking of T2." Then the scenario advanced to where "T2 may die sooner, and T3 may need a nagual woman sooner!" and "Let's picture the scenario!" In Si's case, (the imagined scenario was) to put her in the nut house. St would picture that with Forr and herself then being together, and a swap thing in her head. Ri had the same demonic form: "What if St left me and I could have Si?", "*What if...*?" and you can see where this thinking leads. What is this? A wife swapping club or something? NO.

**We don't speculate on the future in any way about someone dying , or marital conditions.**

**You just do what God wants you to do every step of the way, and you do it...(in the) Now.**

One person had a major (fallen being) because she wanted to think someone was holy. So she went against the law of polarity, cause and effect, and correspondence in insisting that this person she knew was holy. "So many people have thought him holy and well respected". So when she was around this person she glowed, because she was fond of him, even though he was a promiscuous SOB who cared nothing of God and who worshipped bodies and food. So her eyes were glowing with the belief that "He must be OK", the law aura thinned and the evil entered. It was actually a satellite evil of the man (he was linked with a fallen Asura). So this evil has been growing, and it had an insidious body/food issue and had an erosion property of the personality. The person could absolutely say "I do not have a Food Jones" and they would believe it, but all the while they acted it out. A **Food Jones** is over eating, under eating, or especially an obsession of certain foods. **Anorexia and obesity** are just two sides of the same coin.

**People would act out** this particular fallen being with their body movements, speech patterns, or slips of the tongue where they would say "I was joking", "I didn't mean that", or "you took it wrong". Often it is something slightly insulting to someone else, but just barely.

**Example:** There was an ex-student that was in the party for a long time, and this student began to hear the little sirens of the dark forces that are everywhere, that would whisper to her at night saying "There is really something wrong with what T2 is teaching, and maybe there isn't just one truth, maybe there is more than one truth. Maybe Jane Roberts was right when she channeled Seth, and about the nature of personal reality. Maybe T2 doesn't like channelers because they know more than she does, and they can tap into higher sources than she can. Maybe she demoted me as chief exorcist because she is afraid that I am more powerful than she (T2) is, and that T2 was really afraid that (this student) could take T2's place"

Of course, there was no respect for the laws of hierarchy, polarity, or division. By trying to divide this party by undermining one of the leaders mentally, infects the whole party. Then this student started suggesting that other people in

the party start reading books about evaluating your dreams, even though T2 had specifically said these books are worthless since we are possessed in our dreams because we can't control the ME, which moves around in our dreams.

**T2 can assure us that we can never control our dreams if we can't control the Star of David conscious thought.**

If someone entertains evil thoughts with the Star of David conscious mind, then what do you think one does when asleep? Worse. The ME is programmed by the conscious mind, the Star of David aspect. And you might consciously hold your thoughts still while around T2 or T3 but T2 can wake up in the middle of the night and see everything about you.

**Because the ME is the real you,** and what you hide from God, or what you think you can hide.

So when this person entertained evil with the lower-self STAR, she opened her law container and of course the ME became just as poisonous and her TRIANGLE higher-self aspect followed. Then she started shedding her debris on other people by suggesting they combine these teachings with Peace Pilgrim and other teachings (which are not used at this level, and are far inferior), by trying to dilute this teaching to make it palatable to evil zombies, and by setting up, number one; plans to actively start teaching a deformed version of this work on the east coast.

**People give away their ME thoughts** by body language, casual comments, slips of the tongue, facial expressions, and by that kind of auric emanation that exudes out of their navel: a black cloud of evil which is secreted out of the evil they have opened up to. This comes out of their eyes and finger tips when they shake their fingers at you, and out of the skin as well. It is like a smell. Wherever that person has been, if they have a lot of evil inside them, a cloud will be there for days. Often their eyes begin to dart strangely or get glassy. They will do one or the other.

**Example:** "Top" was an excellent example of how young children will sexually act out contamination that has entered them. You may say "Why would God let evil things enter the navels of children?" They enter through one of the parents in every case before the age of accountability (which is around 12). Children are supposed to be protected by two holy parents. If one of the parents has evil inside them, the child will mirror that weakness in his own aura and be open to the same sort of evil beings as one, or both of the parents. This is another aspect of sins of the mothers and father, but these are sins after one's birth and until the age of 12 that enter, because part of their ME is in their parents. Their identity is still merged with the parents somewhat until the age of 12.

**The only hope you can have for children, is to be holy yourself.** It is possible that one holy parent can clear a child diseased with the other parent's evil, but it is only possible if one parent is completely impeccable and holy. That must be your goal. Sexual acting out is the most common way that children manifest this evil, as well as the pets/animals. Dogs don't normally mount each other unless in heat, or possessed.

**Sexual acting out is also how adults reveal their weakness.** They don't do it in the front living room in front of other people, normally. The fact that a girl child did it in front of adults makes one wonder if the parents did it in front of her, which is a terrible crime. Being able to see is a grave responsibility, because it implies that one must take action if there is a possibility of helping someone and if it is within God's plan to do so, and not because you want to do so.

Sexual obsessions, fantasies, reciting old lover memories, obsessive onanism, all the things listed in the lessons are indicators of a weakness due to a fallen being that is already inside you. Why do you think the fallen beings want people to be sexually active? It is because either the auras open up, so that more fallen beings can enter and eat the person's soul, or the soul of whoever is hooked into a zombie. The crown chakra opens for up to four hours after masturbation, and the bottom aura opens after male and female genital sex. What a prime time for the fallen beings to whisper in your ear to remember old lovers, or a fantasy for someone you are hot for. If the fallen being whispers in your ear, and tickles you in the privates to get you excited; better not listen. With a fallen being in the room, it will dive into your aura when the aura is open, no matter how (--) you. For you to wake up, go to sleep, or to bed, and then have sex without first clearing self and vicinity is a sin at this level of development; because you know better.

This is not the only reason for fallen beings to torment people sexually, to get more buddies in there, but because they want you to tap into a pool of energy that is on the **Animal Time Plane** that is above the holy plane that could be called an **Animal Sexual Grid Plane**. It is not an evil plane, but a natural animal life plane. Animal man also exists spiritually on this plane where group souls exist. There are devas here and also fallen devas.

**Certain visualizations during sexual practice** cause one to tap into the animal grid heat pool. There is a pool of energy used by dogs, and other creatures (each with separate pools). When the female animal is in heat, this pool is to generate life force to bring forth animal life. Normally no one but animal man would tap into a certain pool, and Animal man would tap into a different pool than a dog, which is different from a cat, and different to a whale. Where do you think the evil archetypes come from? Why do people start looking like animals? They have a fallen being link to a certain animal heat pool that is retro and goes against evolution, and is evil. It is misusing energy to feed fallen beings (who would die otherwise).



**There are only two ways fallen beings are able to get energy.** One is by eating souls, and the second is through the animal heat pools. They want you to tap into the animal heat pool, so that when your soul is eaten, they can still eat *through* you, through your tap line to the animal pool which does not disappear when the soul dies.

Indeed, all fallen beings enter humans through an ensouled person's decision. They can continue to exist through the animal heat pool lines into the people who are soulless, after those people's souls have been eaten.

**Example:** T2 saw one of these fallen being energies in one of us that was like a drying force, it was as though it made your Triangle into a pillar of salt. The triangle would look normal, dowse normal, and all of a sudden it would fall (apart) like a pillar of salt. The Triangle had been eaten from the Fabric out, and the shape remained until the last moment when it became like the pillar of salt. Then person goes kapluey, the spiritual matter is gone, and you don't know where it went.

**Sexual behaviors must be monitored** as to whether one is experiencing natural sexual tension (measure this on a sexual scale, or an animal heat scale) or demons stimulating the sexual nervous system so as to provoke a pseudo excitement that does not match the level of congestion. A person may have 5% congestion while 100% congestion is desirable for orgasm. A fallen being may make them have an erection, stimulate them to have an orgasm, or with aligning to an animal heat pool, so that they can go to the heat pool itself. Anytime the fallen being is linked through a person to the animal heat pool and gets hungry, if the person has blown the soul, the fallen being just taps on the genitals so that the person has sex. The energies then will fall down to the fallen being to feed it animal energies. The sad thing is that it pollutes all the animals in the pool with fallen being energies. **It is a terrible crime for an ensouled person to contaminate a lower species for no good reason.** **T2 advises everyone to measure their degree of congestion, and if it is on a**

| True Human Scale | Animal Scale   | Holy Time       | Fallen Being Provoked Scale | Animal Time                      |
|------------------|----------------|-----------------|-----------------------------|----------------------------------|
| Hell Time        | Purgatory Time | Evil Being Time | Evil Higher Power Time      | Evil 26 <sup>th</sup> Power Time |

T2 has found a lot of the evil 26<sup>th</sup> power time.

That is enough to give you an idea of the severity of the problem, and it is time to work on more.

Often as you remove one **Fallen Being from the Navel**, another may emerge. They may be:

|                |                  |                  |                                                             |
|----------------|------------------|------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Primary</b> | <b>Secondary</b> | <b>Hatchling</b> | <b>Primary, Secondary or a Hatchling</b> from someone else. |
|----------------|------------------|------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|

**Do:** Remove all the animal lines which almost invariably link one to these animal grid sex lines.

Remove the connections one has to all other people relating to these forces.

Be sure to remove any auric parts that are **Batteries** feeding this evil and in particular any:

| Drops of Divinity | Monadic Substance | TAM Lines | ACTION Lines | Drops of Life | Consciousness Substance |
|-------------------|-------------------|-----------|--------------|---------------|-------------------------|
|-------------------|-------------------|-----------|--------------|---------------|-------------------------|

**Of which you need 100%)**

**ASK:** "How much Consciousness Substance do you have out to other people?"

Even if you have 100% substance, ask:

"How much (%) is evil consciousness?"

"How many evil MEs do you have?"

"How many evil STARS of David?"

"How many evil TRIANGLES?"

**Because what you are really asking there, is:**

"How many monsters have entered due to a part of me out on one of those lines that have then created a monstrosity that does not look like a TRIANGLE, STAR or ME, but in fact looks like a monster or an animal?" Perhaps this is due to a heat pool one is linked to, or a combination of heat pools that then look like two animals blended together as in ancient Egypt.

**The most important thing to do is**

**Pray** "For forgiveness for any resistance to law that you have entertained by thoughts, desire, wants,

*Speculations about the future, about your memory and indulgence about the past."*

**Pray** "That your ME becomes holy, and as a reflection of a holy Star of David."

As T2 said, the ME is programmed by lower thoughts and desires. You may say all day long you are not thinking something, but all T2 has to do is to see if a person's STAR is thinking, or the ME. T2 knows what you are consciously and subconsciously thinking. Also she knows what you are intentionally thinking with the TRIANGLE, which is even worse, because that is going against law.

**Ask:** *How much evil is in your components?*

*How much consciousness has been eaten because you have chosen to entertain evil?*

*How much because you entertained some little obscure defiling thought, some carnality that you assured yourself was natural, though it was demon based?*

*How much of you are you willing to give up?*

T2 says “YOU” because these things become part of you. How much of “you” is willing to die for God and are you willing to lay down your evil life for God so as to live in holiness on this earth, for God?

Sometimes T2 shudders when she looks into the ME, the Stars of David, and the Triangles of humanity. If you develop adequately, then you too will shudder when you can truly see. But you will never be able to see others until your own blind spots are removed. The blind spots are due to your own defiance to law, scars upon the law membrane, which are your own defiance to law.

**You will never be able to see until you are holy and you will see rightly to the measure that you are holy.**

You cannot have a holy soul, and an unholy Star or ME. Your consciousness must exist on all three planes; on a soul level Triangle, the ME, and Star level, and not on any demon that is adjacent to them.

**There should be no consciousness in your navel.** The evil consciousnesses in your bellies have pulled your other consciousnesses down, over and over again so as to eat them. Why do you think the souls kept dropping? They were being pulled down like helium balloons by the fallen being within you so they could get high on the balloon. They let it up again and then with a desire to be high they pulled it down, until the balloons are gone. Maybe the Holy Beings give you another balloon, and it happens over and over...

What do you think the demons were the time when T2 lay on the couch and she wailed, and was unconscious for days? They were fallen beings out of your bellies, all of you. Why do you think T1 was so sick every time she taught a conference? Sick with pneumonia, and the loss of half of the blood in her body out of her uterus? Why did T1 get so sick that she would vomit pus, that she squeezed evil pus from the elbow into the toilet like milking a cow? Because T1 took demons into her belly so that the people that were listening might be clear enough to be saved from their own error and decide to follow law and study virtue.

The reason it was the divine plan that this body go ahead and die that time in Gallup, New Mexico, was because T2 was so sick from it all, the grief of it all, that the body itself was permeated with residue and toxins from evil that had been ingested to help humanity. But it did not work out as there was not a suitable impeccable replacement, and there is still not a suitable replacement. T2 can assure you that this being, known as T2, has no attachment to the flesh experience, and that she finds this world quite difficult, and yet, she will not leave until God decides.

She will not leave unless of course, unless enough people put it in the ethers, and somehow make little errors with demons in their nervous system to cause T2's arrest, imprisonment, or death. The little demons will say that it is paranoid, but during that time when T2 said they needed to leave for Arkansas immediately, because there was a killer here, and was coming to shoot T2, it was absolutely true, and there is no doubt in T2's mind it is still true, and it could be repeated.

You are not paranoid if someone really does want to kill you. Some people have that notion; the Cec of the world, it is their “mission” to kill the “evil T2”, as they see it, because they are looking from under the mirror where everything is reversed. “*Evil is good, good is evil*”. They see T2 as a dangerous woman to be destroyed, and they see it as a holy mission to do so. Holy in their case, is that they have big caverns in their auras where the demons peek out; from between the breasts and a hole in the throat. That is where they peek out, from the holes in the feet and hands where they look out. You could say that Cec is “holey”, and he is more hole-y than righteous to be sure.

**It is T2's desire that every person in the world know when they are thinking their own thoughts and not just echoing some demon puppet master.** It is T2's desire that every person know when they are enjoying the joy of sexual experience, or whether it is in fact some animal heat that is turning them into a deformed being, a monster. It is T2's desire that each person on earth know when they feel **true love**. Which is always in the now, and impersonal, and for all humanity, or it doesn't exist. It is T2's desire that they know when little demon romantic obsessions hit them, and the memories of past amid speculations about a romantic future, and the trying to keep one's options open for two lovers or three in the future. It is T2's desire they know that is evil. God exists only in the Now, and that God is holiness and holiness is beauty. Beauty is not form, and it is not the description of something. Beauty is God, and it is not art or the body. Beauty is of Godly substance, and not a description of a substance. Beauty is holiness.

It is T2's desire that people know that the Holy Spirit is their spiritual food, and that food is not spirit, as has been taught (by others) it is T2's desire that people on earth worship God and not any man or woman, including T2 or T3, or anyone, but to worship God, and yet respect this hierarchy, of which we are members. It is T2's desire that each of you become strong by aligning with the only true strength, which is God, is holiness, and not by some thought system, euphemism, Course in Miracles, platitudes from Peace Pilgrim, or anything else. T2's desire is that you find true joy which is in impeccability, and not in highs, not in romance, not in having babies, or anything of this earth; but is in God alone AND if you are in God, then you will be joyful even in the middle of great suffering.

T2 knows what suffering is. Someone doesn't have to say “What does T2 have to complain about? She has it easy. People get her coffee, she gets waited on, she is no bedpan washer anymore, and she is being taken care of”. Yet T2 can

assure you that this body works far harder, and suffers far more burden than ever, because of ingesting evil constantly, which is far more difficult than washing a bedpan ever could be. The world is T2's bedpan. There is no reason that each of you cannot learn to look past form and find holiness and evil where it exists in yourself, or in others.

T1 was a vessel of consciousness and it just so happened that that vessel was supposed to endure another consciousness, and does. And if it is the will of God, this vessel will hold any holy consciousness that the holy powers see fit to do God's will. It may be more than one consciousness at a time. It may be the consciousness of an angel, of a messenger, of a judge, or of a saint gone by in years before.

**And yet there is never to be channeling, because this vessel merely holds the consciousness that God sees fit.**

You should be as empty as that vessel T1 was, and say "Dear Lord, I *ask that only holy consciousness enter this form.*" You need to shut the doors to the evil, babbling lying spirits that you have invited in the past, and which have come in.

T1 didn't understand how to clear these as well before and yet T2 did clear them when she took them into her body at that time. Yet of course they were invited back in, more were, because T2 didn't understand all the principles to communicate them to us. She had to refine the (her) vessel to understand on a *corpse* level greater things, so that it could be purified enough to understand greater things to help you. Now T2 can clear them more quickly without the wailing and passing out, but she assures you they are no less uncomfortable, before they were so excruciating. It is just that now, her endurance has increased.

**You should remember that, because your endurance must increase by withstanding some discomfort.**

That is how **impeccability** is reached by being courageous a little bit more than the day before. You don't overnight become a saint, but one little bit, drop, or second at a time. Be always in the now. You don't become a saint by reciting the past or fearing the future, but by being impeccable now, and a little bit more than you were a minute ago.

**How do you become more impeccable and more in the Now?** You *desire* to become impeccable. If you lack the desire to be impeccable, you pray for the desire to be impeccable. You can measure on a percentage scale one's desire for impeccability. If complete desire of impeccability is submission to the plan of God, measure what you are now, and what you were at 4AM when T2 was looking at all of us. And T2 was hearing the thoughts that you entertain, and those that you argue that you did not think: "It was just the sub conscious and you cannot be blamed for that!" But you can, because it means you don't control the conscious mind, if the sub conscious is evil.

**How do you learn to control the conscious mind?** Listen to the thoughts and speech and realize everything that you think and say is an echo of the ME, and Star of David which includes any sarcasm, or defilement that was intended.

**Look at your body language when you are doing things.** Do you open yourself up for evil or for demon orgasms that you can say you don't have because you don't think of them as orgasms, but as a sense of being happy? With a couple hundred demon orgasms a day, one feels happy all the time, like Ri from a continual ripple of demon orgasms activity.

**Watch people.** Watch the babbling, cackling, laughing, shrieking, slobbering, and the emotional outbursts. What do you think? They are opening to the babbling of demons. Watch your face when you get up in the morning. T2 can assure you that you are not just struggling for others, but that **your face will reflect your ME.**

What about the place you work or sit? Do you suddenly let everything get extremely disorderly in one place? Feng Shui: it could be demons in your liver. You could have a huge pile of newspapers in a corner, or animal feces, that you don't get around to cleaning, because of "spiritual work to do". Is that the reason? Or is perhaps some part of you is corresponding to that part of the space that is evil; so that it doesn't bother you to see the disorder in the corresponding part of your living space?

**Is there some reason perhaps that you don't get around to doing something that could be very symbolic?**

One's house is as a concept of self. For example, if there is a door that is jammed, and you leave it jammed, could it mean that you don't want something to enter that is holy, so you can't open it if you had to? Or say you had a door ripped off, or a door that never shut like in Vermont, i.e. Cel's front door. Why do you think the sleazy carpenter never fixed the door? Because it was open to evil all of the time. Why did one person pull the screen off the windows of another person's home? So that the flies from hell could enter his soul. Flies are symbolic of Satan (i.e. the book Lord of the Flies)

**One of the PRIMARY REASONS that people have failed spiritually** in this high teaching which you have been graced with, is because they don't pray. They forget to pray and sometimes people think T2 doesn't pray anymore, as she comes over every day to work on the book. But there is never a morning or night, or when she wakes up in night that she doesn't pray. **Never an hour that goes by that she doesn't pray, for strength, not for comfort but for wisdom and vision, the strength to endure the vision and the strength then to take action based upon that vision within the plan of God.**

No one is weak, helpless and pathetic, unless they choose to be so. Remember Jesus said "Lo, I stand at the door and knock, if any man hears me let me enter." If you open your doors to God only and shut them to Satan, if you open your

windows for sunlight, but shut the screen against the flies from hell, if you put in your windows to keep out the winter, then you may not freeze in your soul

God is your strength. You don't need anything else, except a little advice now and then, and a little kick in the butt now and then. So T2 said the failure to pray was one of the biggest reasons, and she must add, to pray rightly. Just saying "Lord, Lord" means nothing. The stipulations for correct prayer are in Book One, the dowsing manual, and some of you need to reread it.

**The SECOND MOST PREVALENT REASON for falling to ruin within this party** has been defiling, indulgent thoughts, listening to the angels of death, being the devil's advocate, speculating in vulgar fashions about other people in ways that were meant to purely defile, and not done to help anyone: in particular, any defilement towards T2 or T3 because it is a hierarchical problem then.

**The THIRD REASON** is purely not accepting the laws. For example: loving someone more than God, or refusing to accept even a little bit of the law.

And there you have it. It has been a difficult night, morning, yesterday, and the night before, and we have more work to do. T2 can assure you that all of you would do best to pray and be physically active doing what you need to do, because you are not ready to clear these, as T2 and T3 must do, but merely pray to be delivered, and **Pray for anyone who is worthy be delivered, and somehow, someday, that the rest of humanity knows what you know today - just what you have learned in the last two hours - because if they did, the children of tomorrow could be saved from destruction.**

*Dedicate yourself in the Now without shame or fear. Dedicate yourself to God, to holy purpose, to holy desire, to enduring the strength of the Logos as it comes into your form to purify you, to prepare you to be a holy servant to God. Give thanks that you have been shown Grace once again, and that the holy powers have seen fit to be so explicit in what you must do to recover from spiritual destruction by telling you that you must obey the laws on a soul level of intention, on a conscious level, so that your sub conscious sleeping self will also obey it.*

Often an evil ME will dowse as a **Dreaming Body** because the ME is a part that moves around when asleep, to the object of your desire. If your desire is to be in some animal hell, you will go there. If your desire is to physically obsess about another person, you will go and torment them and anyone around them. Or if your desire is to be your past self for the rush of everyone loving you, then you will be in the past and you will be in hell. With desire to be with a zombie, then you will go there and partake of his demons. With desire to live in a fantasy world, then you will go there and swirl in some sucker world of monstrous proportions that eats your soul.

**Desire to do God's will** while you are awake, and you shut your doors and windows to evil and open them to good. Then when you sleep your ME will stay holy, and be in heaven while you sleep, and there may come a time when you are so holy and the ME is so impeccable and the soul is so tightly aligned with the Logos, that you don't wonder off to the past, future, or some animal heat sex world at all. But you merely wait at the throne of God, and ask "*Dear Lord, what must I do to serve?*" You ask that while you are awake and you ask that with your ME while asleep, because your ME will echo your holy desire to serve.

A major reason that Ri couldn't make it in this party, is that he had no desire to serve God. Without a desire to serve God and be a humble servant of humanity, one cannot be holy. T2 told him to pray for desire, and he never did. **If you lack desire to serve**, which you can measure, then you must pray for the desire to serve God. In order to pray to serve God, you must be sure that your God is the holy God of the Right Hand Logos, and not a person. Someone like (---) could pray all night in front of a football game.

Make sure your God is not a person, car, house, job, concept of self, animal, thought system, religion, or teachers, children, spouse, but that one's fidelity is always with God no matter how you must serve. Whether you are to die for God, live for God, suffer for God, be humiliated for God, be poor for God, be rich for God, be successful for God, a business failure for God, lonely for God or have a companion for God's plan. It doesn't matter, because your joy can become any of those paths. If you think you know the way to find God's joy and what path to take to get there, then you will fail. You must merely ask to serve God, the one true God, when you wake up and when you go to sleep.

**Ask this:** With your TRIANGLE Intentions (the realm of the soul), with your Star of David (your lower awareness of thoughts, emotions and desires) and with your ME (subconscious), which should be brought into the conscious self. You must check whether you are open to the ME from your Star of David or whether you have severed the tie because you didn't want to know the truth.

**You must love truth above all else, or you will fail.** If you love truth, and desire to serve, then you will have the peace of which Jesus spoke. When he said "*Peace, I give peace, not as the world giveth, give I you peace*", with the peace of

holiness, you never have to feel sorry for T2 when she suffers, because she is at peace. You never have to be sorry for T1 because she was at peace, or feel sorry for Jesus on the cross, as he was at peace.

Don't dowse during this time, these will cause you to dowse badly and they will whisper sweet nothings in your ear, until you become nothing. People can do physical work, or busy work in the office. **Merely pray** That divine intercession will come to you and to pray for those that it is God's will to receive divine intercession.

**There is no way to endure the intercession for another person, unless one is impeccable.** You think the voices are bad now, the little whisperings, T2 can't even describe, the voices she heard yesterday. T2 had to let them half devour her to understand them. She couldn't dowse at all because they took over the nervous system. Isn't it interesting to be able to know truth apart from a nervous system dowsing response? To be able to *know* when something is you, and know when it is not you; to *know* when you have something thinking evil, or if you are just having a bad hair day.

You will hear a popular song, and the songs are taunting you, and perhaps a couple of words are changed, or emphasized (which would be) the words that are particularly relevant to the demon. T2 has been singing "What about me", which goes: "It's over, all over, and soon somebody else will hold you, and put their arms around you but what about me? You'll find somebody new, but what am I to do, I'll not get over you though you have forgotten. And maybe a baby will climb upon your knee, put his arms around you, but what about me?" Why is T2 singing this? Because she was uncovering the ME concept which is tied into obsessions to relationships and self-concepts of being unworthy if not in a relationship, or having a baby or not, spouse or not, to be seen as worthy or not, with an undercurrent of hostility. There is rage there. In other words the other person got the gold mine, and you got the shaft.

T2 always knows when she hears a song that it is linked to some form of demonic energy that is in humanity that must be mapped out, because that is our job. However today, T2 will draw them as they come out as that is energy efficient. It is difficult to take, these things that are drawn out, as she is drawing them into her at those particular angles. Some have curves, or angles and some are almost pretty. One has a hook, T2 pulls it in with a hook through the angles, and then it is inside her, in that shape. It is like a needle has to curl around inside of her. Some have more than one piece with curves and sharp knives full of ragged edges. One has lots of hate, it has sharp edges. Those that are full of murders have angles; the ones that are enticing and romantic have curves. One had one that was quite lovely, like a bird in flight. Remember you don't look just at the form. If you think that Love or Beauty is God, then you can see the design and can see it as pretty. The worst evils are hidden under pretty facades, words, images. Some of the most animal type movie stars have had five facelifts to not look like the animals they truly are, so they keep going back to get their noses altered, or lips blown out. (*See Appendix for some Purification Drawings*).

**Example:** The one removed yesterday did not look so awful, it was like a flying saucer, in three pieces like a flower, but it was the absolute worst. The shape was three triangles upside down. Someone's higher self had split in thirds: Anti-Father, Anti-Son and Anti-Holy Spirit and had formed a vehicle for the fallen being so that it became a cup, three little mouths form the bottom of the triangles, drinking the Anti-Logos orgasm fluid. You can't trust forms. You look at some priests and whatever, and they might be the devil themselves behind a benign appearance.

Some people take that concept so far, and they say "You can't trust form", so then it is OK to weigh 700 pounds, chain smoke and drink like a fish, "Because the superficial really doesn't matter", and yet why would a person want to eat 20,000 calories a day unless they had a gluttony demon invited, or an obsession?

**Obsessions have a spiritual cause, but are fed by evil.** With obsessions that one feeds with an appetite, then it gets bigger with food, drugs, sex, alcohol, anything. They could say T2 drinks tequila and wine, and T2 wishes she could get drunk, if it dulls the pain a little bit, to do God's will. But she is not trying to get oblivious to (the work) and she could drink 5 quarts of gin, and a few minutes later if a demon came in, she would be wide eyed and dowsing.

"It has nothing to do with superficial things" you could say, if a person eats a brownie, ice cream, or tequila, but it does have to do with obsession and altering one's consciousness to a demon level for a malefic purpose. If you love truth, then you will just say; "Dear Lord, give me the strength to endure truth, and if I am extremely uncomfortable, is it God's will to have wine, alcohol, or aspirin?" Then T2 will do so. We should not wear hair shirts to suffer for no good reason; but you are joyful (in service). In the core of T2's being she is joyful because she knows she had a tiger by the tail, and she was getting to the bottom of the "What about me?" She felt miserable, and tried to hold it in, but she has never been that miserable for such a long period of time. She knew though, that it was God's will, and that we will prevail, as right always prevails, except for where ensouled people embrace evil thereby combining the right with left.

**We can heal mankind or destroy it. If we can divide evil in a way that does not divide good, then we can save mankind if we multiply goodness, and not divide ourselves to evil.** We cannot save humanity if we glorify evil by wanting a person to be good, thereby feeding good to evil; then we will fail. The Law of Division has been used many times successfully to remove evil from this party and others, but it must be used (for a holy purpose) with great understanding and not from a position of weakness.

**What is telling about holiness is the strength one manifests.** If one is not holy then strength is shut out of their lives. They have another god if they are weak. God will strengthen that which is adjacent, and destroy that which is resistant. The law of nonresistance comes into play as all one has to do is not resist holiness, and not resonate with evil.

**If you can face your ME and bring it into conscious awareness, then you can have a choice of relinquishing.**

You must pray for deliverance. You must accept and own the conscious thoughts say: *"I ask to be delivered from this. I ask that all parts of myself (Triangle, Me and Star) be made holy in the sight of God"*. **Check** your ME on the law clock at 4am.

NOTE: The following notes by "Cel" were also taken by "Aur" (See previous pages)

**Your conscious mind programs the ME.** What you entertain slightly with your conscious mind, you entertain greatly with your "ME". The ME forms from the directions from the Star, the lower self. The 10% that you entertain consciously, malforms the ME and it wanders when you sleep to the object of your desire.

**Check:**

**The % of time your Triangle, ME and Star are not in the NOW in holy time.**

**% of your sleep time that your ME is in hell, purgatory, or with another person.**

**% of your time your Triangle, ME and Star are not in the NOW in holy time**

**Your % of resistance to knowing the truth about your ME**

You must truly want to know Truth, submit your will to God, know that God knows the truth, and not want to be your own God. You must be willing to face the truth and all the repercussions from that truth and be willing to change. You must also *desire* all of the above. *Wants* have to do with the Star and *Desires* have to do with the ME and the Triangle.

**There are primarily two reasons for not wanting or desiring Truth** (*Desire* being most important).

ONE: Because you don't want to change or are resisting change.

TWO: Is you want to be your own God and create your own reality.

**To check this, check:**

Your sleeping time on your ME: the percentage of both of these two reasons (above).

The percentage of truth at 4AM for your ME on the following two statements:

"I hate (T2)", "I hate (T3)".

If this is true for you, you have been shown some aspect about yourself that is making you resist Truth.

**Pray** for holiness in your lower self to climb to your higher self. Realize there is a **Communication Tube** between your ME and your soul and between your ME and your Star. If you don't want to know what your sub-conscious is doing, then you don't want to know what your soul is doing.

**Check:**

**The % of connection of your conscious thought stream in words to your ME.**

**How far is your ME stretched from your conscious thought stream of words?**

Jokes and slips of speech are not accidents. It is never a joke if you are addressing it to someone. Noticing the physical and verbal clues that make up the self is the key to understanding the sub-conscious and controlling it.

The ME should be under the control of the Tonal.

**LISTEN TO EVERY WORD IN YOUR HEAD TO KNOW WHAT YOUR ME IS DOING.**

**Pray** for deliverance from evil thoughts and to be shown how to overcome them.

**This was not sent to the students: needs to be corrected.**

There may be a series of lectures that could be taped on these matters.

A lot of them were fueled by the **"G-- Glob"**, which had a lot of reasons for being, and finally they were retrieved, and T3 had sent out a lot of blue/green ones, and he removed them, as they were feeding these, and serving as a core for people no longer with us. It was a Kelly green and when T3 took over the 6th nagual it became a blue green, a turquoise. T2 still doesn't know what they are. There is a time to put them out and a time to call them back. If they don't help people then it is a time to pull back. It is a little drop of heaven that helps a person to understand. If a person does not want to learn law, then they have to be retrieved.

**These, when they are removed**, shift your body mass and change your template and readjust it. So you will feel mental, emotional and physical reverberations. Unless there is a way to remove disorder, there is no point in saying anything about it. T2 had to do all the layers from last week to get to this point. Some of these are in pieces, (there is) a higher evil concept in three different people. Some are more complicated than others.

If you pray for advancement, the Holy Spirit offers it in one form or another.

**To BJ:** T2 wonders if you could find the tape of Judy Garland that includes the song *"What about Me"*, and the Frank Sinatra tape with the song *"One for my Baby and one for the road?"*

**Folk Song References: "Boulder to Birmingham". "Diamonds and Rust"**

**(There is another folk song)** (T2 sings) *"I don't want to hear a love song. I got on this plane to fly. I know there are clouds below me, but you can show me a prairie under the sky. I don't want to hear sad stories about heartache and desire. The last time I felt like this was in the wilderness and the canyon was on fire. And I stood on the mountain in the night and watched it burn, and watched it burn, and watched it burn. And I rocked my soul in the bosom of Abraham, and I left my life in his saving grace. I would walk all the way from Boulder to Birmingham if I thought I could see, see your face. Well you really got me this time; the hardest part is knowing I'll survive. I've come to listen to the sounds of the trucks as they roll down Highway 95 pretending it is the ocean coming home to wash me clean, to wash me clean. You know what I mean. And I rocked my soul in the bosom of Abraham, I left my life in his saving grace. I'd walk all the way from Boulder to Birmingham if I thought I could see, see your face. If I thought I could see, see your face."* Joan Baez did the best rendition of this **"Boulder to Birmingham"** maybe you could get this, and:

**"Diamonds and Rust":** *"Here it comes the (-moon?-) again, and that is not unusual but that the moon is full and you happened to call and here I sit on the telephone hearing a voice I heard a couple of light years ago heading straight for the fall. I remember the eyes were bluer than robins' eyes. My poetry was lousy. You said where are you coming from, \_\_\_\_ on the grass? I remember you standing in snow along the path, standing outside the window and watching the sky..."*

T2 remembers at an Assembly of Christ church, a cloud descended (on a person who began to speak in "tongues") that said to be quite (---), and a Chinese missionary was there and interpreted to the group what she said. It was a show, in that speaking in tongues is like - that this was a simple and righteous woman that spoke in tongues. She did not babble or fall on the floor. She just simply began speaking in Chinese. This was a woman who had a fourth grade education. These things can happen inaudibly (in the) mind, (with) telepathy, or verbal. The Holy Spirit can use any form.

**The Holy Spirit should give a person *more* control (physically, mentally, emotionally) instead of acting possessed (or through a) meditation orgasm.** We need to be wise and know the maneuvers to win, be wise and (also) know how Satan wins. How does (---) (enter) the population? By knocking on a door, and if no one answers, then by knocking on another door. We can do the same with different (types of) material, and reach different markets.

("Genevieve" means): "Joan of Life" and ("Rex means): the "King of Power of (---)".

"Joan" means the bearer of truth, a voice crying in the wilderness that brings life.

"Rex" means "Bringer of the kingdom of powers with force upon the earth to save it and protect it.

We have an impossible dream before us, and we did a year ago and we have made great headway.

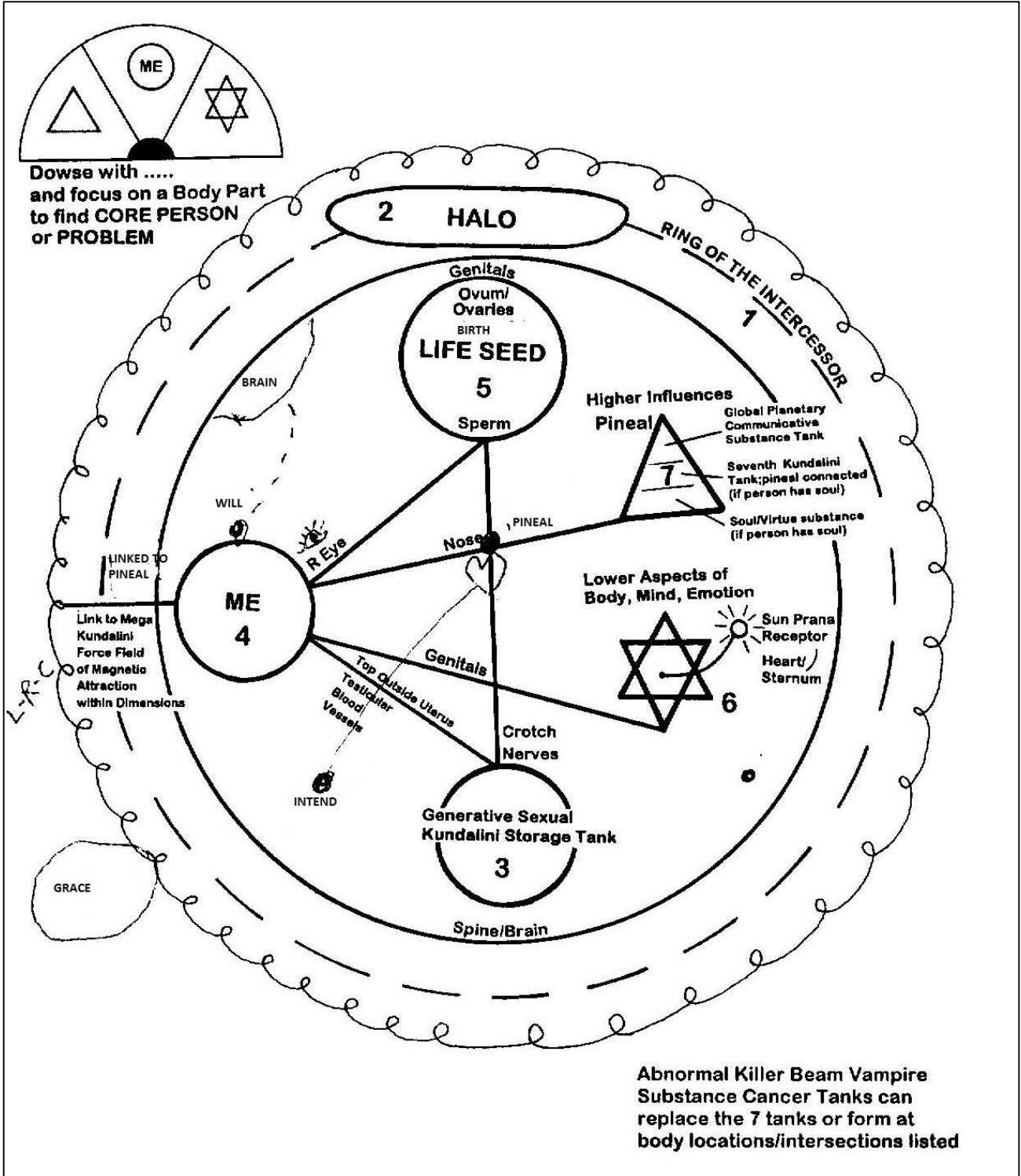
## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 7, 1994

**I want you to focus on the ME, not the STAR or the TRIANGLE.**

Around the ME is the **Individual Consciousness Ring**.

Adjacent to that is a **Genetic Consciousness Ring** that is composed of a yin and a yang aspect.

**Chart: Advanced Identity Sphere**





Yesterday we were working on removing **Individual Consciousness Links** to fallen beings and other people. Today we have started working on the removal of **Parental Genetic Consciousness Patterns**. There are also, in many people, extra rings that T2 calls **Evil Extra Consciousness Rings** of any other type (this is an abnormal layer). Often what a person thinks with their STAR, or their ME Consciousness results from dark forces that are moving into the awareness from the *Evil Extra Consciousness Genetic or Evil Individual Consciousness Rings*. Also there can be contaminates on the inside of the ME relating to Virtue substance contamination due to the law layer of the whole ME being broken. Any of these layers can produce babbling, defiling voices that lure you into soul death. They may dowse as **Evil Communicators**.

If your parents had Individual Consciousness Hell Links when you were conceived, then you will develop Genetic Consciousness Hell Links at conception. These form a type of veil over your cell structure. T2 calls these:

**Genetic Vallprey Veils** (See chart examples next page). Everyone should pray for delivery from the genetic veils that are linked to parental contamination. You can count the number of genetic veils. All of these may dowse as **Evil ME Rings** and their voices may seem like your own thoughts.

There is another problem relating to a **Hades Veil Ring** around several people. You may be within the Hades Ring, or on the outside attached to it with a Veil connected at your Drop of Divinity. Every Hades Ring has a core evil person whose former soul substance initiated the link. The purpose of the (Hades Veil) group is to form an Evil Synergy Group to snare more soul material for the fallen beings to eat. For instance, Cec was at the center of one, whose purpose was to destroy this work. There were 33 people he had organized, whose whole MEs are on the *inside* of the Hades Veil Ring, and there were 60 people attached to the outside. Many of those on the outside were supplying soul force to this Hades group. Every person on the outside was linked to one or more animal grid sex heat pools and were linked just as the people within the Hades ring to the Heat pools.

**To destroy Hades Rings** you must find the core organizer and destroy his evil consciousness rings and his Genetic and Individual Consciousness Evil Hades Hell/Purgatory/Animal heat links. If you do that, the whole Hades ring will disintegrate because it is actually an *inflated ring* of the core person that engulfs other people. You must also remove all Drops of Divinity connections that anyone has to that Hades Ring.

**You can dowse**      “How many Vallprey Hells from Hades Rings you have?” and  
                             “How many Drops of Divinity links to Hades Rings?” You should also dowse  
                             “How many different Animal Heat Pools link you to these Hades rings?”  
Each group soul of animals has its own heat pool.

Another problem exists due to **Old Lover ME Loops** around a zombie’s evil consciousness from your ME. This will dowse as an **Old Lover Vallprey Veil**. The person who is linked to Hades is the originator of the veil, and you receive veils from such people or you may extend the veils to people, if you have primary Hades links. *Veils extend around the body cells like an aura*. They must not be considered between cells or in cells.

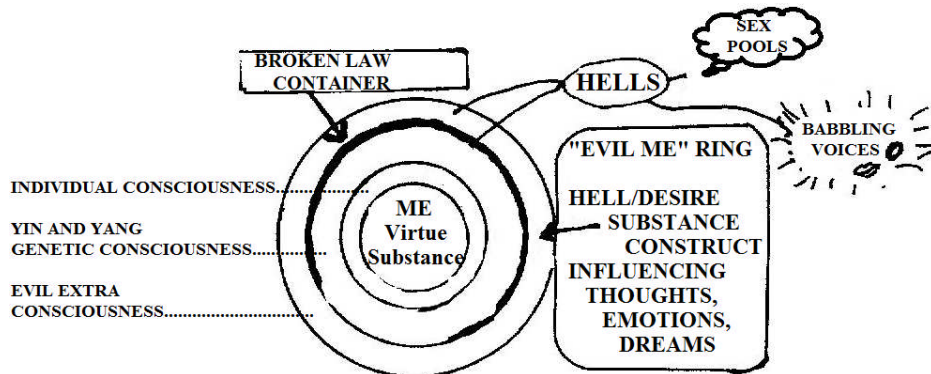
People who are born twins share many veil contaminations because of blood mixing in the uterus, even if they were fraternal. This would be called a **Twin Mixed Consciousness Veil** and must be removed. Another problem exists when anyone’s ME forms a **Vulture Attachment** onto someone else’s consciousness ring around their ME. You should:

**Dowse** “How many Consciousness Vulture Lines you have in other people’s ME higher consciousness?”  
(in other words the Triangle or Star), and  
“How many you have in your Higher Consciousness Triangle, Me and Star?”

These produce **Vulture Veils** around the least contaminated person’s body cells. You can find vulture veils connecting to different body locations as their entry points. They can enter places other than the navel whenever the law layer of that body part is not intact.

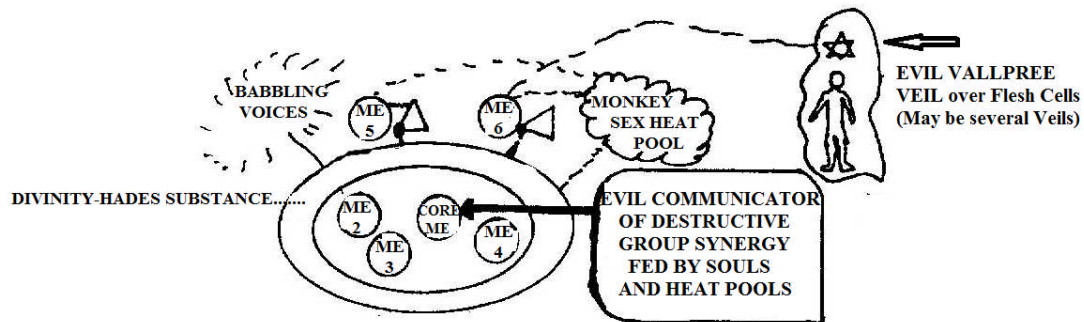
**Do:**      If you find Vulture Veils to or from people, you must remove the hells or Hades link,  
                 Remove the consciousness substance,  
                 Destroy what is out or in, and heal the law layer on the related body part.

When you have links to other people, you may get **Animal Demons** inside your ME/Virtue substance, because of the inevitable animal heat sex pool links. If you have a primary sex pool link then you will have the animal distortions of that species. Therefore you may dowse as having *Wolf Demons*, or *Bird Demons* inside your ME/Consciousness or Virtue Substance. If you have a consciousness substance line to another person, then you will have **Secondary Animal Heat Sex Pool Links**. These will cause other species type demons to inflate your consciousness ring with poison and may burst it.



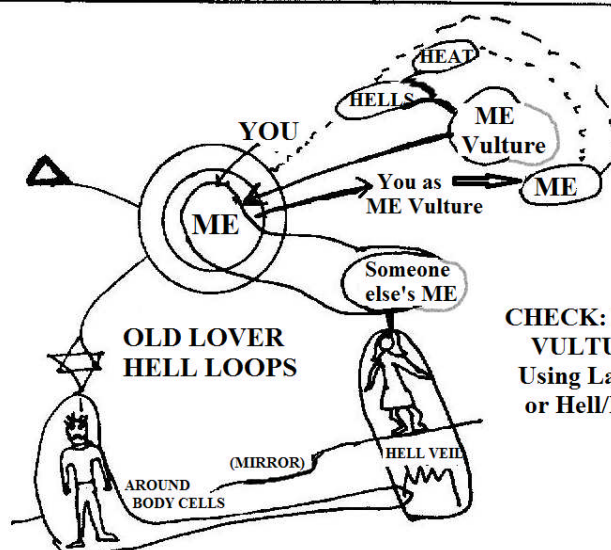
GENETIC NOSE LINK PRESENT;  
CHECK FOR GENETIC VALLPREE VEILS

LINKING YOUR ME AND ★ TO HADES  
(YIN AND YANG VEILS)



HADES VEIL THAT IS ENCLOSING OTHER PEOPLE WITHIN IT.

FIND CORE EVIL (ME) (ZOMBIE OR ENSOULED) AND REMOVE  
ALL DROPS OF DIVINITY FEEDERS TO THE HADES VEIL.



CHECK: Body Locations for  
VULTURE In or Out Locations  
Using Law Layer Filaments  
or Hell/Desire Eye Substance

Checking for **Evil Congestion of the Consciousness Rings** is important.

**Do:** You should milk any evil out of that ring out of the associated body part linked with your own law aura into fire, etc. You should make sure that you have no Consciousness Substance Lines out of a law tear to any person, or your consciousness ring will swell up again with poison. There will also be *Fallen Being Connections* inside your virtue substance, drinking your power if you have consciousness lines out to sex pools, or to people. **Remember** that you can lose consciousness substance itself in the animal sex heat pools, and it must be destroyed.

**Another problem exists** when you have a Higher Self Triangle Consciousness Link to another person's higher self rather than down to your ME. Or, your higher-self link could go to someone else's ME instead of yourself, or it can join the two MEs together. This is very weakening. **Do:** You should be sure that your Triangle connects to your ME only, and your ME connects to the Star only, and that no one else's Triangle, ME or Star connects to your Triangle, ME or Star.

**Another problem:** Another person, zombie or ensouled, can have a **Flesh Veil** over you relating to the 1-108 Flesh Complexity Aspects. This is common, relating to one's old lovers, or the old lover's lovers can form a veil around you. These are shrouds over the cells themselves, and you can call them **Old Lover Flesh Veils** but that is not the only way to get them. These are more readily traced to the genitals than anywhere else, even if they did not occur from sexual acts.

**Another problem** exists when a person's Consciousness Substance extends to animals, such as dogs or cats. Juan, Rita and Phoebe had these, and probably the rest (if the dogs) as well. Realize that you can dowse as having 100% of your consciousness substance, but you can have Old Self Consciousness Substance on animals or people that will form a Physical Resonance Link with animal kingdoms including the heat pools. You may have an old flesh veil from a fallen being soul that you knew years ago. These would be people who could have been Nephilim or some other distortion, where a zombie was empowered by a fallen being who was fed indirectly by an ensouled person. This will form **Anti Logos Flesh Veils**. You must be sure that you have no consciousness left in any one who is evil, or in anyone at all for that matter, from your past. **Do:** These may be traced to years, and often to the physical eyes at different years.

**Another problem** exists when your desire substance goes to another person who has a hell or Hades link. Your desire substance mixes with hell substance and forms a **Black Cloud** that returns to you and enters your virtue substance within the ME. It may cause your ME to swell up with poison and burst. **Do:** For that reason, you must be careful in evaluating the size of your ME in relationship to the Star and Triangle. You must be sure that it is not inflated with hell desire substance. Remember that it returns to you through a crack in your law aura associated with a body location. If you have no current law crack, then it will hover in your house like a depressing cloud that makes your skin itch and be full of thoughts, images, and tormenting.

**You should dowse** "*How toxic your sleeping space is with Hell Desire Substance Clouds?*" and

**Pray:** That they be sent to an uninhabited desert where they will decay. Remember that if you send a consciousness substance or desire substance to your old self, then you will hook in Hades and Hell links of that time, and form a Hell Desire Cloud around one part of your body associated with your law deviation.

In the past, T2 has advised you to anchor your STAR to the back of your head. That is a temporary measure until you clean up the things mentioned in this lesson. When they are cleared, it is much more stabilizing to anchor your ME and your STAR into your groin, but only if your groin is clear at the law layer, and intact.

**There is another problem** that could be called a **Pseudo ME Construct** that links you to people, Hades, Hells, and Animal Sex Pools. It is formed out of Personality Substance. You should **Dowse:** "*How much or what percent of your personality substance is forming Pseudo MEs, or is linked to people, hells, etc?*" Pseudo MEs occur when a person rejects his real ME because he does not want to know the truth. His lower Star then, goes out to form a Pseudo ME that does not have to follow the constraints of Law in that it is an individual reality substance. Pseudo MEs weaken the personality and cuts one off from the truth of the real ME, and the truth of the Soul Laws. You can **Dowse** "*How many Pseudo MEs you have?*" and **Pray** that your personality no longer be weakened while maintaining the Pseudo MEs.

The Pseudo ME can be linked to an **Under the Mirror Old Self Concept** that one wants to maintain. The personality then weakens as it struggles to keep a dead self alive and the cells of the body take on a Pseudo ME death Veil that may even have an odor. The sinuses and nose are often linked with Pseudo ME Links to one's parent's concept of you, old lover's concept of you, or their Pseudo MEs engulfing you. Even zombies can form Pseudo MEs because Hades is fueled by ensouled people that fill it with desire and fuel the Pseudo ME production of zombies that may try to possess innocent people.

**No one can possess you with a Pseudo ME unless** you have at one time formed a Pseudo ME out from yourself producing a hole in your lower auric cocoon associated with a body location. Some people, who are heavily embedded in Hells and Hades, form **Hell Desire Eye Substance Veils** that envelop people that they look upon.

**Dowse:** “How many Hell Desire Eye Substance Veils are coming out from your eyes?” and  
“How many are around your body cells?”

These can enter you through your lungs as you breathe in a contaminated room. They can be ordered out of your breath into fire. If you have Veils coming out of your eyes, then you need to eliminate the Hell/Hades/Zombie Feeder Lines coming into you, or out from you, and disintegrate the Hell Desire Substance that has left your eyes. Also look for these Eye Contaminations that have entered your Consciousness Substance Ring around your Triangle, Me, and Star, Law Enclosed Container.

It is also possible to have a **Pseudo Higher Self Triangle**. If one wishes to avoid one’s own Triangle, this Pseudo Higher Self has a key concept of a false god (the worst being “I am my own god”, but it could be “Sex, children, whatever, are god”. The Pseudo Higher Self is formed out of Hell Desire Substance, and can be present in any Zombie that has a tap line into Hades or Hells. Therefore you may dowse that someone has a soul because you will get an impression of a Triangle, a Consciousness around a Me, or a Star of David. Yet zombies may appear to have a higher soul, or a Star of David because they have been *constructed* out of Hell Desire Substance, and ensouled people’s Personality substance while being fueled by somebody’s Drop of Divinity that is not their own. Of course an ensouled person can have one or more Pseudo Higher Selves fueled by their own Drop of Divinity and therefore be cut off from their true Higher Self because the pseudo higher Self will connect to their ME. Even zombies have a type of ME, but it has no true individual consciousness in it. It is composed of the sum total of the person’s genetic influences and social grid thought forms.

An ensouled person can have a **Pseudo Star of David**, as well if their Personality Substance tries to recreate a past self, or an imagined future self. This can be **measured** by

“Percentage of Personality power that is going to sustain a Pseudo Lower Self (or more than one)”.

If a true Higher Self links to a Pseudo ME, then the Higher Self will rupture.

If a real ME hooks to a Pseudo Star of David, then it will fill with Hell Desire Poison, and rupture its Individual consciousness.

**The only difference between a zombie ME, and an ensouled ME**, is that the ensouled one is hooked to a soul, and a Star of David (a true one) and has within it a power substance relating to individual consciousness.

**One develops Pseudo Stars of David** if a person is obsessed with their body, food, or things, and develops an idealized Lower Self without thought of Law and Virtue. It may also develop in wanting to be like someone else, or due to fear of having the conscious mind fully aware of the evil thoughts within the ME. A Pseudo Star of David is full of lies and poison, but it always presents the lies in ways that soothes its creator so that the creator may feel assured that he or she is holy.

**Example:** T2 will give you a very strong example of a former student who at one time confessed to having dozens of lovers of both sexes, and yet another time swore that she had been celibate most of her life. In making that statement to her teacher, she would dowse as telling the truth, both times, *because she merely tapped into two different Pseudo Lower Selves for the information*. However if T2 checked the student’s true ME and her True Star of David, T2 knew exactly what was true.

**A more frightening condition** is when someone’s Pseudo Lower Self is more Holy (aligned with Law) than their real one, and so they put on their Pseudo one around T2, and take it off when they leave. One former student appeared to be the picture of chastity in T2’s presence and yet when she got out of the state, she went back to rubbing lesbian’s backs for money. Her real lower-self saw nothing wrong with physically merging with lesbians and thinking they were alright, and her Pseudo Lower Self was chaste, so she showed that side to T2 and to others, who would have been surprised at her later behaviors. T2 must stress that it is not good to have any Pseudo Self, even if it is better than the real you. You must make You better.

**Example:** In one case, an ex-student was born a Sun without a true ME. It was due to karma and insanity. This person’s real ME was in the Sea of Death outside the Black Hole due to murder karma of a very horrible nature (something like a molestation, child murder). Because of the horror of such a karmic situation, the individual consciousness was assigned to die and the maimed soul that had been connected to the ME consciousness that committed the murder, kept a tie to the Sea of Death. When this person received a new soul, he was given a new ME, but he reformed his Sea of Death old ME connection with his new soul out of habit, and fueled it with sexual obsessions linked to animal heat links.

For a soul to be in a body without a ME is a type of purgatory state for that soul. In this case it was redeemable, but the person chose to reenergize his identity by visualizing child molestation acts, and murders. There are sections in the Sea of Death for different problems. This person had a Pseudo ME that at one time was trying to become holy and would have been replaced by a real ME that was holy, except that when this person left these teachings, he resumed his same habits, therefore corrupting his real ME and resigning it to the Sea of death as well. This is why some zombies don’t even

have a ME (T2 had thought all zombies had a ME). You could say they all have a ME, but it may be on them, or in hell, Hades, or the Sea of Death permanently.

**When interacting with people**, whether they are ensouled or not, you should be sure that their real ME inhabits their body and not Hades, Hell or the Sea of Death, and not another person. And do not be fooled into thinking that zombies have souls, or Stars of David, just because they have Pseudo Constructs on them fueled by Hell Desire Substance.

**When the soul dies**, the real Star of David dies, and the ME becomes diminished to a shell without true individual consciousness, and only a group consciousness. The Triangle disappears, of course. Be careful that the shell of a zombie's ME is not on your body.

You could say it is eternal damnation in many cases: the **Sea of Death** is the worst imaginable hell. The consciousnesses which are to be composted to the aspect of Lehys that endows new consciousness to souls after being pureed by the **Eagle Consciousnesses** upon death can ideally survive intact, or they can settle into hells/Hades or the Sea of Death or they can be composted through the Eagle into the Consciousness Bank of Lehys. If it goes to the Eagle, it is completely redone and cleaned up to a new consciousness. If the Consciousness is too disgusting to approach Lehys, it goes to the Sea of Death after traveling through Bardo Hells, you could say.

**A perfect consciousness** need not do either one of these, and will pass by the Eagle intact and survive death. A perfect consciousness has integrated its Triangle and its ME and Star into a Sphere of Awareness that remains intact after death.

**The perfect Consciousness Sphere** is aligned with Law and can change its STAR manifestations so that the physical body will change. It can enter a body and become a baby. It could enter an adult and become that adult (but it would find that disgusting unless the adult was pretty cleaned up). It is very difficult to find vessels clean enough. A lot of the reason that this vessel (T2) has had such trouble, because it has taken years of trying to clean it up, the genetic/sexual/societal contamination. *It produces pain*, for a higher consciousness to enter a lower body, but it is necessary because there are no perfect bodies.

**You have to think of your body as having a spiritual evolution.** There are no bodies on the earth right now that are completely to the level of Christ Consciousness. We are struggling in this party to align our lower form as rapidly as possible so as to not create a friction between the lower and higher. And we still have a ways to go. T3 and T2 still have 8 or 9% and that is after the last two weeks which was very dramatic. The changes we have experienced lately, the physical sensations, have largely been due to the hell links in your body revolting against the spiritual lessons.

**One of the most important things** is to make sure that your body tissues themselves are connected to your Star of David, and not to a Pseudo Star, and that your Star is connected to a real ME that is your own, and to a real Triangle that is your own. And that nobody is vulturing your consciousness sphere, and that you are not vulturing anyone else's through consciousness substance, desire Hell mixtures, Personality Substance, monadic components, Drop of Divinity, anything else. T2 and T2 can work during the night, but sometimes it is unbearable to the first attention, and they will conk out.

**Check for:** "*What percentage of your consciousness is Hell or Hades Consciousness mixture?*"

This **Evil Consciousness Mixture** can possess animals or people even after the creator loses his or her soul.

It often carries with it the originator's Drop of Divinity.

**Do:** The Drop should be taken back to the **Lehys Consciousness Bank** which also stores the Triangles and ME (Unless they are disgusting and are in the Sea of Death.)

**Pseudo Not-Self:** Check for this, and put "NOT" on your chart, as T2 has been finding **Not Parts** all over the place.

**Crazed Deva Animal Sex Pool:** One student's consciousness substance is in the sex pool, and needs to be destroyed. Someone she knows has an **Evil Satanic Soul Consciousness** along with the student's ME in this sex pool (another 40 people were also involved).

**Crazed Plant Deva Sucker Ring:** There is something in the plant kingdom that is normal, a:

**Plant Lower Life Force Bank:** this is not supposed to be a human life force.

People with **Food Jones** may be hooked into a Crazed Plant Deva Sucker Ring Lower Life Force Bank that gets a:

**Veggie Mouth Orgasm Rush.**

**Ask** "*Where is a person's consciousness, and is it in the Plant Kingdom?*"

People who get into food worship groups risk becoming encased in a Crazed Plant Deva Sucker Ring. In such a ring, the participants get a mental and mouth orgasmic rush off of a plant lower life force bank that is tapped into against the Will of God. They begin to worship food, because it reinforces their cocaine-like euphoric state when they tap into it. In fact a cocaine high is related to tapping into such a bank. If people in food worship groups such as Michio Kushi's pride themselves on not sleeping very much, and being very happy and energetic. Look at their eyes and see if they don't look like they are on some kind of mind altering drug.

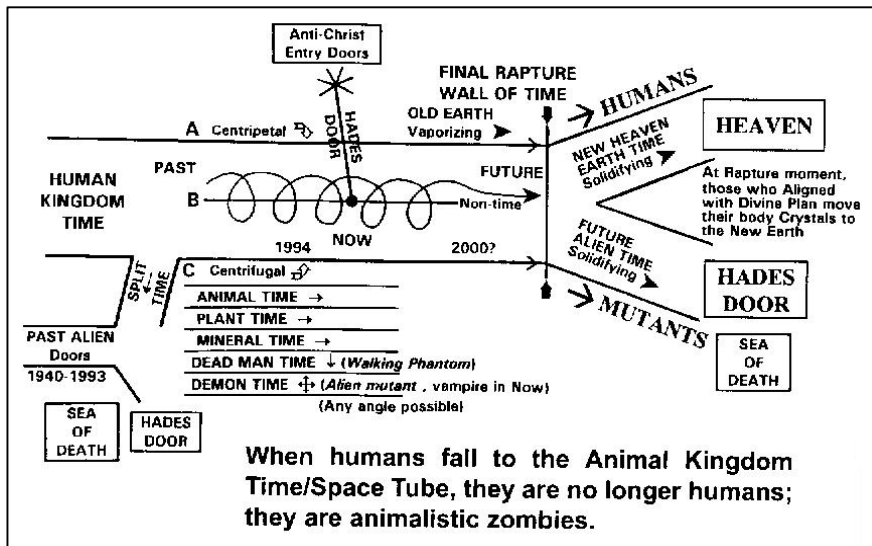
Not everyone who eats such a diet gets the veggie mouth orgasm top-head rush, but if someone loses their perspective on what food should be, and becomes addicted to a set diet because of its plant life force bank rushes, then they can lose their soul within the crazed deva framework. Human life force shouldn't be replaced by crazed deva plant life force.

**Marihuana addicts** also partake of the **Marihuana Plant Lower Life Force Crazed Deva Banks**.

T2 has pointed out before, that soy beans are linked with more than one crazed deva bank. This doesn't mean you cannot eat a soy bean, it means that your food must be spiritualized by a human ensouled person's prayer, and not by some lunatic deva that gives you a head orgasm. If you start thinking that you are what you eat, then you are going downhill.

**Your food should be spiritualized by your holiness, and you should not be spiritualized by your food.**

*Chart: Time Space Tube from "A Prophet's Story"*



If you look at Holy time, Animal Time, Plant Time and then there is an: **Astral Plant Time kingdom**. The latter is where the Venus Fly Catcher and mistletoe are located.

There is something very key about **peyote**; it is in a **Floating Plant Time** which is, T2 thinks, more dangerous. This Time includes: **marijuana, mushrooms and ayuhuasca**.

**Herpes** are so different that you have to think of a single blister at a time to dowse it. For arm fungus was in plant time (sic). What is interesting is that Le's infection seemed somehow related to mushrooms that were somehow linked to Floating Time. One was in the floating mushroom world, and one in the Astral plant Kingdom.

**Moles** on the skin are in **Floating Demon Time**. This floating demon time has to do with a genetic or sexual link with the 7<sup>th</sup> Underground Hell connected to **Floating Group Consciousness Orgasm Seed Bank**. While looking at the Star of David aspect of the lower self, consider that the Fire Components of the 60<sup>th</sup> complexity out of 108 have a *cultural rip* through the holy time into the 7<sup>th</sup> hell. And that the orgasm seed bank is linked to that 60<sup>th</sup> complexity, which then links it to the seventh hell.

**Any floating plant, animal, human, or demon time** is dangerous, because it could have a doorway to hell. Some plants such as the cocoa bean of **cocaine**, are purely in plant time. However, if they are smoked, they form a Star of David Air 33 Complexity, Third Lower Hell Hole. **Marijuana** growing in the field is in plant time. When taken as a tincture, it is still in plant time, when smoked it becomes an Air 42 complexity, 1<sup>st</sup> hell Hole (the same goes for **Peyote**). Anything that is smoked has a possibility of opening an air hole. **Tobacco** has been genetically mutated so that it links with several air hell holes.

**Soy beans** don't fit into our system because they have lost their devas (the red ones, not the black), and are now in **No Time**; they form a Flesh 1 Complexity Second Hell connection if the soy beans are eaten by a person who is soulless, or a person who is cut off from his prana spiritualizing angels.

**All food should be able to be neutralized and blessed by a person who has the spiritualizing angels.**

**Protruding, elevated skin moles** are associated with Hell Desire Substance floating in Demon Time that was due to ensouled people (especially children), being molested or defiled by hell linked people. Or, they can occur due to a family history of 7<sup>th</sup> Hell sexual aberrations. The more moles on a child, the more aberrations that a child has inherited. The more moles a person gains in his later years, the more he has accepted hellholes into his flesh beingness. The refusal to believe that 'evil people are evil', will lead one to blend flesh consciousness with 7<sup>th</sup> hell defilers and begin to produce moles upon such a merging person. The above refers primarily to protruding, elevated moles.

**Flat moles** that someone is born with are often due to Fire 32 Doorways of the parents. If they show up later in life then someone has opened Fire 40 Doorways Relating to 4<sup>th</sup> Hells. People with moles have a lot of links to animal heat pools. You can look at a mole and **Dowse** "How many animal heat links are connected to it: directly/indirectly, yin/yang?"

**Ask:** “How many orgasm seed links do you have to the polluted seed cloud hells/Hades?” Some of the mental ripple effect orgasms go through plant or animal connections rather than this human seed cloud connection. You can disintegrate the links you have to those seeds by waveforms specific to the genetic hell link that it enters.

Point your hands anywhere, and you will find them crawling out, tiny things, from the twilight zone. This is like your leg is a beach, and they are crawling from the sand like crabs surfacing, with men and women's faces on them (those you have known Biblically and otherwise). **DO:** *You can pull them through skin, disassemble and Send to God.*

All you have to do is look at someone even newly ensouled, and they seem muddy thinking, and swarthy.

**Old Self Vampires from the Past:** parts of self are draining what we are today.

**Question:** Do the newly ensouled have these contaminations?

**Answer:** When in a nagual party, one will fuel in a lot of crap from other people (sic), and the level of purity is expected to be a lot higher. Many of these contaminations the others would not notice. The clearer we get the better intercessors we are. We should be perfect. Perfect is relative, we are clearing off a lot.

**Nagual Satanic Demons from the Past:** still coming up.

**Student Sucker Globules:**

While during the prayer, a **Rotting Old Mold Layer** was coming out. This is a Mold of your old soul rotting away.

**DO:** *Disintegrate and Return to God* to speed up the process so it doesn't weigh you down and make you feel miserable. When we speak, bits of this rotten stuff sprays out. It doesn't come out of mouth, but through the aura energy or electricity. The auric bands carry the rot, and they will eventually decay, but why live with it? Just remove it.

**Aside:** Mites can give dogs ear infections. Use scratch X powder in the ear, keep it out of their eyes. Cat flea powder doesn't work as well, but with the Scratch-X powder, dump it in ears and smash it in, is better than ear drops. Use antibiotics for a day or two. T1 lost a Chihuahua one time from this; from an aseptic brain.

*November 9 Class Notes*

## 9 NOVEMBER 1994

The student's with naguals during ensoulment, made a lot of **Nagual Constructs** with **Drops of Life Elementals**.

**Do:** We need to pull them back and destroy them. They are still forming portals, even in people not ensouled.

These are not monad Drops of Life, but are Guardian Drops of Life.

They have to be cleaned off and taken back to the Guardian Seed Pool.

Above the Guardian Seed Pool is a Generativity Furnace that has to do with Consciousness Guardian Seed types, and it needs to be returned to that.

These seem to be connected to parts of the body, and they weaken you with hell links to the body parts along the fire line; a fire aspect of body line. This feels like Fire 60 Complexity on your Star (and is how you would think of it).

**These can combine with other substances;** i.e.

Desire

Guardian Drops of Life

Virtue Guardian Constructs or

Consciousness Substance Guardian Drops of Life

All of which creates demons and/or clones.

If these **Constructs** or **Clones** possess you (which are composed of Guardian Drops of Life, hell substance or of something else), you may dowse as having a **Vestigial Body Part:** i.e. a foot, sexual organs, face, or a whole body.

**DO:** Go over the body parts and

**Ask:** "Where do I have Vestigial Guardian Aspects on *Fire...Water...Air...Balm...Flesh...Karma Cross*,  
*and every arm of the Cross?*" Then reel it into the body.

**Example: Ask:** "If I focus on fire of all complexities, where do I find a **Foreign Drop of Life Construct?**"

In Cel's case there is one in the nose. It is taken to the **Furnace of the Guardian Seed Pool** and there it is cleaned and put back into the Guardian Seed Pool. Some of these constructs are still alive.

**Personality Band Virtue Substances** are on people, they land on them and drink for the (sustenance of) demons in hells.

*Chart: Nagual "Trickery of the Spirit" explained*

**THE CORE OF NAGUAL POWER** is "**Trickery of the Spirit**", and it sets up situations for you. If you have enough inner strength and tonal strength, it will force you to be powerful. In the past people thought Don Juan had set up the situations for Carlos, but he told Carlos "No, not at all, that is just a way you know if someone is to be powerful. The trick of the Spirit works on them in a situation to pull them into the path of power". Things unfold in a bizarre series of circumstances that in many ways makes it easier to take a path of power, though it appears a harder path to take.

**Example:** You can say that for T2, it is a hideous tragedy to be a hermit and to be in danger of being picked up. Or was it a *Trick of the Spirit*, so that she could focus completely on spiritual matters, so the books could be written and the party be strong? To not be wasting time to drive and go shopping, is not a big deal. Sometimes it is a nuisance, but that is fine, as that was a high level Trick of the Spirit.



**The Spirit can use the situation for good, as in the Bible, “All things work together for good for those that love the Lord”.** For example Cel's (boyfriend) was a shit, and the Spirit revealed him to her, and she suddenly put it together by finding he had stolen a diamond ring, and gold. The Spirit led Cel to realize that he wanted to kill her. The Spirit gave her enough danger while watching over her, for her to relinquish any thought that he was good at all, so that she could recapitulate that part of her life. Maybe this (financial situation with Cel's small business in Vermont) is the Spirit's way to help Cel recapitulate another part of her life.

Sometimes people will be surprised when T2 gets angry at one thing or another, but it is always a logical action, although T2 may not know what it is at the time. **It works for a nagual** to operate within the outline of Spirit without knowing the outcome. A nagual lives strongly with the left brain and acts without thinking. For most people that way of living would be a dangerous thing to do, and for the nagual it is necessary. After a point you too, can act without thinking and know that it is right.

T2 and T3 were chuckling about going on and on about (Cel's small business), and it was unusual for T2 to discuss details and money issues as it is something that T2 is not at all comfortable with. But it was the totally right thing to do, and T3 knew it as well. But they didn't know how. This morning, T2 thought that (the letter written) was a design of Spirit for Cel, and that it was fitting in with what was right. The common man can just be operating with a strict criteria of what is right or wrong, like: “Never lose your temper or have blow-ups” (as it could blow-out the spiritual anatomy). On one hand T2 was not cussing, she was *Being*. It was not a loss of temper, but was “Being” in the design of Spirit to facilitate the outcome without knowing what it is to be. You could say that if you burst into tears, that you are “Being” for the outcome of the Spirit; and that is a great excuse.

**The difference of operating in the left awareness**, is the knowledge of the Design of the Spirit that unfolds with a surety and has a solid joy about it, even in the heart of what appears disorder, and with a sense of progression rather than a retrogression. If someone normally thinks of the past with the right side of awareness, they risk losing all of their hold on the left side and they get neurotic. The aura bits will go into the past. The left side operates strongly in the Now, and doesn't make you go to the past. **You can discuss the past with the left awareness, but not go to the past as the realm of Spirit is in the Now, and one can go to the past with the left side and be unattached.**

On the right side one is attached, on the left side you are firmly anchored on in the Now with the awareness whether something is the Design of Spirit, or if it isn't the Design of Spirit. That is why T2 has always said to “Beware the teacher who is consistent”. You have to look for consistency on a very deep level, if you look on the right side for consistency, you won't see it. A true teacher should operate with left side awareness and be eventually able to retrieve the pattern on the right side of awareness, or it is not much use. **That bridging of the gap between Left and Right awareness is probably our greatest challenge in our communications.** Anyone who is truly hysterical and angry and not just *Being* while firmly rooted in left sided solidity, (they would have) no power and no ability to see spiritual patterns.

**You can measure how crazy a person is on the left side.**

First ask how developed they are,  
Then ask how crazy they are in their development, and  
How deranged from the Divine Plan?

If their awareness was in the Divine plan they would be strong, as God is your strength.  
And if God is your strength then who is going to make you afraid?

**We need to qualify what is derangement on the right?**

What does derangement mean (in this case)? It means how well are you able to operate on a tonal basis congruently and not slip into other time frames? That is essentially what the derangement means, is to slip into other time frames. If one's derangement is on the left, then one will think of self as fragile and wobbly on a tonal basis, but it is originating from the left side. In reality they are unsettled by the nagual aspects.

**T3's nagual said:** The communication needs to be measured from the left to right (0-100% Open Communication by a yin perspective) , and right to left through a yang perspective, because it cannot be seen through a purely yin perspective (sic).

**A high communication measurement can drive a person insane if the left side is deranged.** Being open, one can feel with no boundaries, and feel high distress. There are blocks to being open, and most people are usually closed. Three years ago, all of the students would have been closed. By being around T2 and T3 forces the communication to open, and that is why people spring leaks. Contamination will affect communication, and contamination will result in derangement.

**There are ways to solidify the left side, but there are octaves of meaning. SCORES:**

**L=left, R=right, D=development, DG=deranged, O=% open communication between L&R:**

Cel LD50%, LDG9%, RDG29%, O-60%;

Forr: LD58%, LDG50%, RDG2%, O-70.

Ab: LD54%, LDG-0%, RDG4%;

C: LD30%, LDG60%, RDG5%;

BJ: LD10%, LDG90%, RDG7%;

Ri: left side is blown, totally deranged, right side 1% deranged, he had no more left side, as it blew up in derangement.

Mag: LD7%, LDG100%, although she is not about to blow, RDG-5½%;

Sn: LD22%, LDG-0%, RDG20%, O-87%. 6 months ago, Sn was 30% open.

Aur: LD34%, LDG90%, RDG/3%, O-85%;

Si: LD30%, LDG90%, RDG1%, O-98%;

B: LD20%, LDG60%, RDG 5%;

Nob: is blown on right and left side.

Gar is hard to read at this time.

**Juan and the other animals have complete awareness of left and right, but they might be deranged.**

Check the Chihuahua pups when you go to buy one for the derangement % right and left.

**There are two kinds of insanity in this viewpoint.** There is a left side insanity, and a right side insanity. Both the left and the right can be sane, but if the *Communication* is forced to 100% open, then one side may go crazy. To the world, that person whose left side has blown, has gone crazy. One symptom of left sided insanity was exhibited by (an ex-student) in that his sexual manifestations, his glaring appearance, reclusive life style, appearance of shame, and the idealizing another person either romantically or in some other way (like putting a person on a pedestal). (This student) did that with T1, and what drove him crazy was her becoming T2. That is a symptom of someone trying to hold onto something to anchor their left side. So if a person finds themselves thinking of another person all the time, or of something in their past when they felt secure, or some future construct that appears to be appealing in some way, what they are trying to do is get out of the now and form a construct self to live in: because the left side awareness is purely in the now, and they are trying to turn from the Now. People develop **Demon Eyes** relating to the left or right side insanity, or links with hells.

**To truly be able to see,** you have to be able to dowse over a chart with left side awareness and with right side awareness, alternating. T2 stresses that it has nothing to do with the hemispheres of the brain.

Some people, if their self-esteem is dependent on a certain thing and you pick away at that, then they will get deranged, unless they substitute that with something else more important. If your idea of your value was being appreciated in the work place or former vocation, you could substitute the book publishing business for that. If your idea of self was a large family with a sense of belonging, then you could substitute that for a smaller group, and a couple of Chihuahuas.

**This is one aspect of a (healthy) shield:** it is like a serious substitution to prevent derangement while the communication between left and right sides becomes more open.

When people were naguals, a lot of their seed production went into left sided awareness, and the Guardian seed slipped into the door into left sided insanity. These are still pulling on the left side causing greater insanity. These are only on the left side, and must be retrieved from the left side (sic).

**Check** for contamination on the right and left side, and for "**Their Awareness**" which is a foreign awareness.

You would say "Their" Left, or "Their" Right, when looking for contamination. Some awareness is in purgatory that has lines to the person because the awareness supplies guardian seeds that are now in purgatory.

**There is an aspect of someone else's awareness in you.** This means they have projected a clone or something with a guardian seed into you, but it would be identified from their perspective, their right or left awareness projected *out*. But if it is in you, you could *call* it right or left foreign substance. The foreign stuff affects you on the communication between the right and left. **Example:** Forr has 50 **Communication Foreign Guardian Seed Constructs** (reflecting 4 categories):

1) **Food** obsessions,

2) **Sex** obsessions,

3) **Thought** constructs/fantasy obsessions, and a

4) **Lower Will:** a Fourth obsession not found in the middle between right and left awareness, but in Fallen Being Time Hells, is a Lower Will Obsession, a **Sell Your Soul to the Devil** Obsession, as you know what it is (sic).

This lower willful obsession is the worst, T2 thinks, because it creates a substance that clouds the communication between the right and left side awareness. Your awareness could be 100% open, but you could *see* wrongly, as you would translate it through the **Four Different Types of Obsession Veils** that affect us.

Think of these as an **Obsession/Infection** as they are contagious.

One type of **Evil Communicator** would be an entity created out of a Guardian Seed mixed with hell substance which would exist between the right and left side of awareness, and fill you with thoughts, compulsions or emotions.

**Think of the middle between the left and right side awareness as being your etheric body.**

You could say the Evil Communicators exist within your etheric body, and the only way to get rid of them is to put them in the Furnace of the Guardian Seeds, or put them into the Sea of Death. By going into someone's pineal, T2 can reel them in from the right, left, and middle, and the holy Demigods will help to get rid of them.

The middle position would make **Evil Food Jones Demons**.

**Example:** One student caught a Food Jones from another. Some Sex, food, and romantic substance obsessions (*see page 4 of this lesson*), will also be associated with this Fallen Being Time Hells, so they can be located in the right/left/center, or they can be **Time Hells**. If you are trying to retrieve these, you must focus on the uterus, or epididymis to pull them in, whereas for the others you go to the pineal.

**If we don't remove this contamination from the key person, the infection will spread with eye substance.** An obsession was found on the door to Flesh connected to Hades Substance, from a Guardian Seed. These are filled with Lying Spirits. **Ask** "How many Lying Spirits are on left, right, and the etheric center, and for any hell on the left, right and center?"

Remember when the naguals had to vomit? The vomit was the compost of what was digested being put into the Black Hole.

**Yeti Time Hell** is near the Inner Earth Core. There is a Yeti Seed Pool hanging off the Animal World Intersection Line where Yeti Creative Seeds can descend with orgasm. They use **Baboon Heat Pools**. Combo Yeti Seeds can be made by those humans infected with Yeti. These can be left, right or fallen bits, it could be a normal monadic bit, or something that is fueling it, and the seed is still on us. **Do:** Take these to **Black Hole Time**. If we get these, then they probably won't come back.

Guardian Seeds combined with the Clone Pool, may create **Evil Communicators or Obsession Formers** (linked to Obsession or Lying Spirits). **Example:** One student had a hand in ensouling a zombie over and over again, and now the pieces of the monad and Guardian Seeds need to be rounded up. (These souls for the zombie were both Holy Souls from the student's prayer and Evil Souls that were created by the student).

These Guardian Seed energies are getting flared up because we have removed so many layers. They seem to be the last links to ex-students, and those malignant to the party. That is why they need to be removed. Everyone did the best they could with what we had, and now we must do the clean-up.

Another obsession is flopping in the room, one not yet identified. It is another type of Food Jones, an:

**Outer Space Michio Obsession** that needs to be destroyed in him.

Ray Octave Types all have **Sun Fallen-Being Connections**.

Ray octave is a soul that was taken over by a Fallen Being and put back incarnate against the will of God.

**Ray Octave Soul Pool:** is in outer space.

*Historical information not sent out to the students*

#### **HISTORICAL INFORMATION, (not sent out to the students)**

The Anti-Christ was formed by a confederation of evil aliens, in early split time and they had already entered the women who were vessels for the Anti-Christ boys. (I.e. The six Boys from Brazil) that would grow up wealthy, healthy, cultured, and talented, sharp and sneaky, and totally without any morals. Six boys were supposed to be the physical manifestation and they had the templates for more boys if these didn't work out. (One ex-student) was a vessel and (the child) would have grown up to be one. (This child's focus) would be business, and the others were religious, artistic, etc. All we had to do is to enter one vessel, and they (sic) were able to throw all the templates into outer space. This is the purpose for the most recent chart (*not available*). T2 and T3 needed the outlines to remove the templates.

The whole alien invasion is wrapped up in the Anti-Christ: a whole federation of aliens that have infiltrated the genetic material. Some (people) were planned for the Anti-Christ, and some not, but they have removed the templates out to the Outer Space Door.

We pulled the Anti-Christ into the nagual party so that we could use the law of division to remove them. By having dual souls with (an Anti-Christ boy) the Anti-Christ and aliens have been completely removed, and it has been a long haul.

The heavens are rejoicing. (The sun just broke out).

The Anti-Christ is gone. Persistence is the key, surprise them and take them into your midst.

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 10, 1994

10 NOVEMBER 1994 (No corrections made to these original notes)

Class Notes (by Aur)

The last couple of days they have been working on removing the complex of energies that have to do both with the Anti-Christ and with the alien invasion, which are related. It is as though there was a group of fallen beings, or you could call them aliens depending upon your perspective, that had a federation that was wanting, when split time occurred, they managed to slip through the veil into our world. This has been very devastating for the Earth and for people. A lot of bizarre things are happening and a lot of it has had to do with left and right side awareness, in that the left awareness, you could say had a lot to do with the aliens and the right-sided awareness had a lot to do with Anti-Logos. You could say the aliens had to enter through the Anti-Logos portals, kind of like the old metaphor of the veil between good and evil, they had to enter through the Anti-Logos. For that reason, people had both Anti-Logos and alien energies.

What the Anti-Christ is, is a **template** that you could say is the *reverse* of everything that is holy. It's a mirror of what is holy, so that when you look at it, it is "Good is evil, evil is good", "Beautiful is ugly", and the people who have this template become obsessed with destroying that which is truly holy because they see it as their mission to destroy holiness, seeing it as evil. **The primary characteristic of the Anti-Christ Template** is the profound emphasis of it upon materialism, carnality and destruction, even though it may appear to be very mild in its superficial demeanor.

There is a link with the animal sex heat pools with the retro doors of evolution that could lead one to the Anti-Logos. It's like the concept of *inverse and retro*, if a person goes backward in evolution and taps into animal pools then he is retro and also inverse, by going against the Law of Change. When that happens a person is able to tap into the Anti-Logos, which is the doorway for the alien and Anti-Christ energies that they entered. They are intimately linked, the Anti-Logos, Anti-Christ and the aliens.

In one sense, a year and half ago this battle was already won in that the outcome was more or less assured. But on the other hand, there could have been ploys and blocks that would have destroyed mankind had we not continued with the battle where T1 left off. It sounds like a bizarre science fiction movie and yet it absolutely true that the aliens were just a face of the Anti-Christ and that they were merely tools to change mankind to tear the veil between good and evil. Once the Anti-Logos veil was torn, then any aliens could enter, because the normal protective measures of holy higher beings would be gone and chaos would rule over all the Earth.

**There were six primary Anti-Christ carriers and male spawns.** They have all been neutralized spiritually and T2 will have to watch and see whether they will be totally normal or not. The problem that we have is that if people are used to thinking through Anti-Logos eyes, then they might try to reform patterns of thought that are almost like Orwell's 1984 book where they have the political speak signs everywhere that would say that "To rest is to work" everything would be backwards, in other words. "Good is bad", "Captivity is safety", things like that, where people would begin to think that their lack of freedom was good.

The people that suffered the most with these templates were people that had a lot of ties with people who had accepted destruction of holiness as their goal. That made it very hard to overcome.

**You could say there is a template that would affect your right and left side awareness** that has nothing to do with brain hemispheres, it has to do with the left is the spiritual awareness and the right is the material conscious awareness. The Anti-Christ template could also affect your ability to communicate between your spiritual self and your material self. In other words, you would develop an Evil ME that would be very hard to dowse because the lying spirits crawl in through these Anti-Logos portals and they make you dowse crazy. *You have to fight to dowse properly and have to look outside your lower anatomy and higher anatomy even, to dowse correctly.* It was the only way that T2 could see this problem, was by leaving (her corpse) form to see it. Because the dowsing response becomes eventually controlled; neuro-muscular control becomes then ruled by another mind that takes over both the left awareness and the right awareness and the communication between them.

**You could say that you can measure left and right awareness as to how open it is and deranged it is.**

The irony is that the measure for whether one has a mirror Anti-Logos left or right awareness is not the same as deranged or not. It is different, you would have to dowse:

"How much of my left side awareness is mirrored?" Or

"How much of my right side awareness is Anti-Logos mirrored?

And my Communication aspect?" and then you have to ask:

"How much of my flesh has succumbed to the Anti-Logos mirror?"

So that is what T2 and T3 are working on, changing everyone's higher and lower selves and flesh, the left and right awareness away from the mirror. They are helping to remove the impediments to aligning with God rather than the Anti-Logos. T2 and T3 have been working all day and most of the night, T2 doesn't know how long it will take. They will just keep working.

T2 doesn't know if the Anti-Logos doors can open again. It's possible if someone fought being restored to holiness, then it could (open again). It might seem odd that we embraced this disorder into our group and yet it was the only way to destroy it within Law.

**Within Law, you cannot destroy a spiritual disorder unless a person wants you to destroy it or unless it invades you.** If it invades you, you have the right to destroy it - this in accordance to the Law of Division. On the other hand, you could say that this Mirrored Template Anti-Christ Templates could have destroyed us according to the Law of Division.

**You must realize that holiness is always stronger than evil because it is orderly and evil promotes disorder.**

So we have won this battle that was already essentially won in the ethers a year and a half ago, but which has taken a great deal of time and energy to complete. That's why it is important not to rejoice over a victory too soon even though you know the outcome. T2 knew a year ago last summer, that this battle would be won and was won, essentially. And yet, had we not worked as hard as we have, it would not have been won. We would have thwarted the concrete future that was already set. We would have thwarted the concrete good future that already put in the makings. The future for solution of this battle in our favor was already in the makings a year ago July. But had we just sat on our butts and not worked as hard as we have, then we would have changed the future and lost. There will be more later.

### **THINGS TO LOOK FOR:**

#### **Lying Spirits or Mirrored Templates on the**

Right Awareness, Left Awareness or Communication between the two. Look for any Malefic **"Their"** or foreign awareness that does not fit those 3 categories: Right, Left and Communication.

#### **Check for obsessions on the**

Right Awareness  
Left Awareness  
The Center Awareness  
Fallen Being Awareness, and  
Time Hell Awareness, or  
Other Hell Awarenesses

By the **"Door to Outer Space"** (on the Hell Chart after this lesson) make a mark that says

**"Left Outer Awareness Aliens And Right Outer Awareness Anti-Logos"**. (Not corrected on chart).

**Check** The number of Anti-Logos Etheric Bodies present.

Each one has an **Evil Mind Seed** that must be destroyed.

If the Left Awareness becomes **100% Anti-Logos Mirrored** then you will see everything good as evil.

Be aware that some people, such as (---, including children), were able to draw down animal seeds through sexual activity. Some people you may come in contact with may shed animal seeds on you.

**Check** Body parts for: **Left Sided Outer Space Veils or Right Outer Space Lassos** (like a rope).

For Threads to Anti-Logos on the right, left or other sides.

When thinking of the **108 Flesh Complexities** and the other points of the Star, consider that you may have a **Mirrored STAR** that has a **negative 108** or other complexity. At whatever point you are mirrored on your complexity, you will have Anti-Christ or Anti-Logos residuals.

The Anti-Logos residuals and Anti-Christ residuals may be more complex than 108.

**So you might have a minus 245 complexity** because of the high level development of the fallen beings and aliens associated.

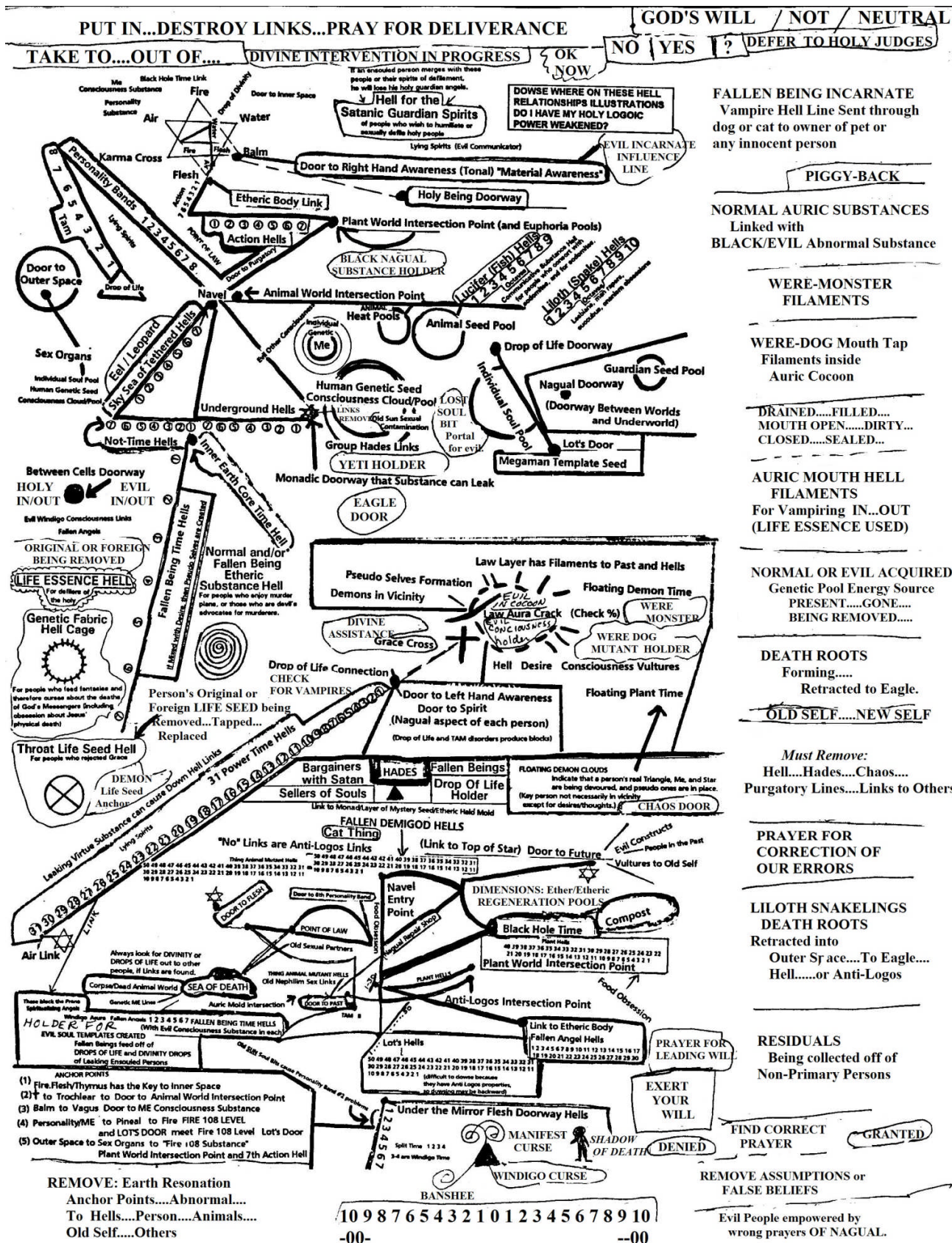
**Vestigial body parts** will dowse on the minus complexities of flesh, in other words, the mirrored complexities.

So you can make a chart or look at your number complexity diagram (the air, fire, water, flesh arrow-looking diagram, thinking of it in reverse) and

**Ask**, "At what complexity do I have a vestigial body part?" and

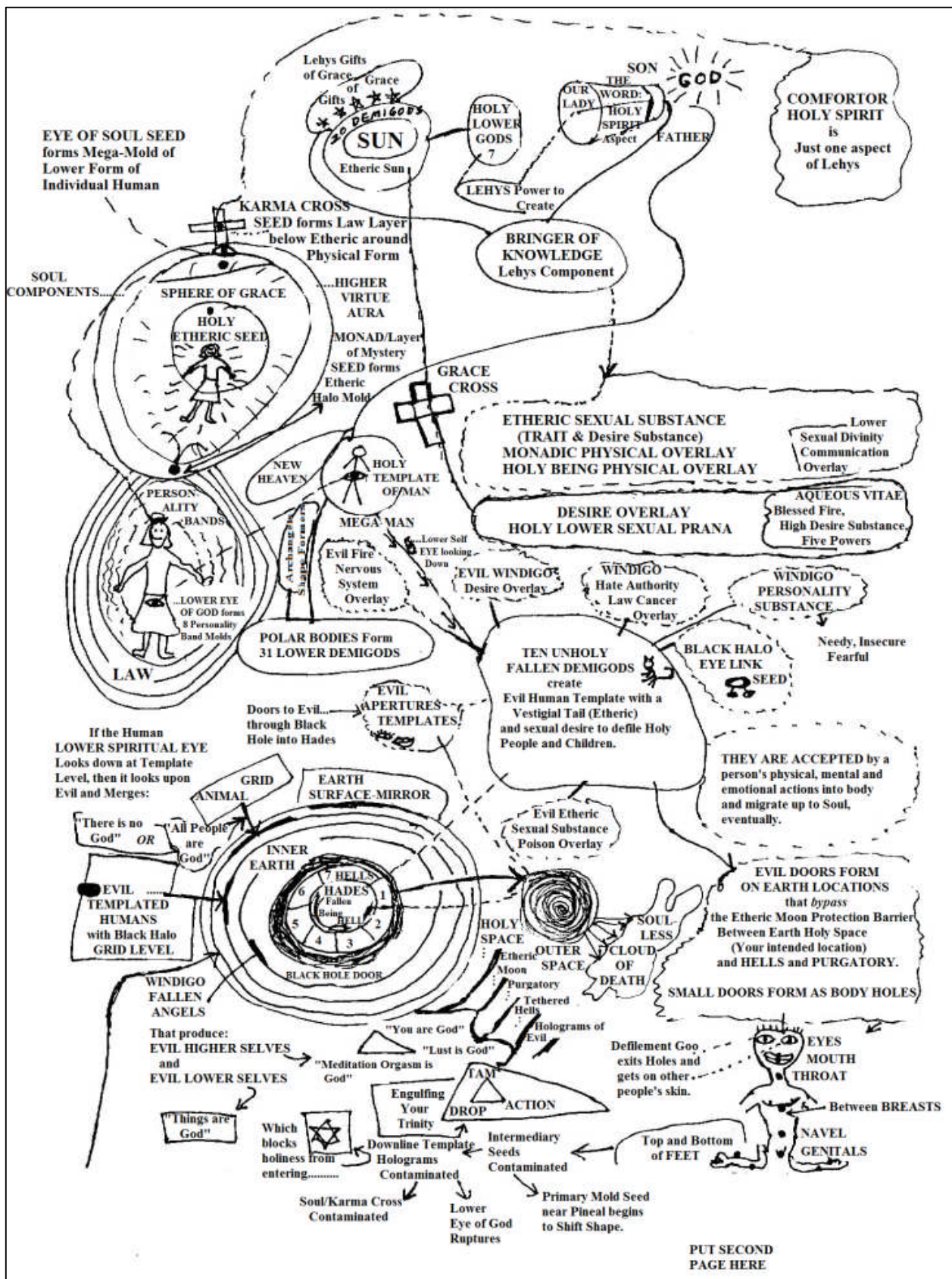
**Dowse** Which body part it is and **Do**: destroy that body part.







### CHART OF SPIRITUAL ANATOMY (Continuing on two pages):



When you align with the ANIMAL GRID, then the 31 LOWER DEMIGOD POWERS are blocked as your form of mold mimics the animal kingdom.

You become the carrier of a PSEUDO MOLD and your Holy Mold dies, followed by your soul.

PHYSICAL OVERLAYS distort: (Desire, Monadic, Holy Being, Lower Sexual Communication Overlay that is between genitals and Drop of Divinity).

Lower Sex Substance Contaminated

Etheric Sex Substance Contaminated

Body Cells

Between Cells

Your Body: CRYSTALIZED FLESH ASPECTS Reflects your alignment of Air, Fire and Water aspects That follow Divine Plan or are Pulled away from the Pattern in a malefic direction.

FIRE Power Levels (108 is most Powerful Level)

WATER 1 → 108 Power Levels

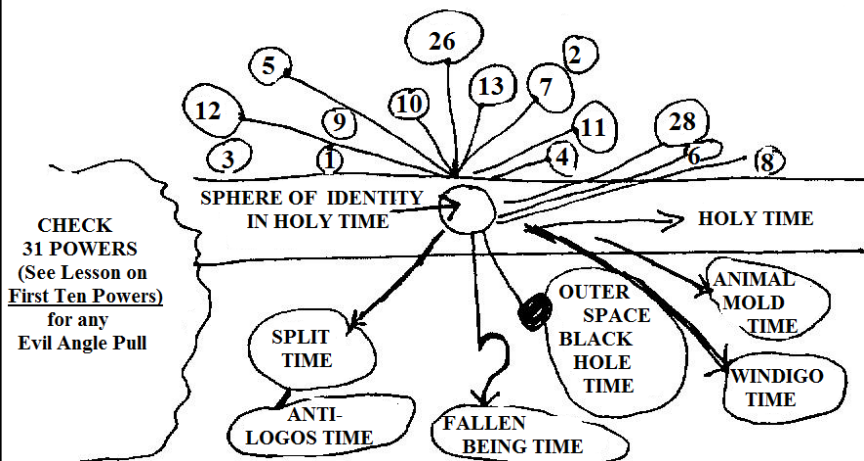
AIR 108 → 1 Power Levels

RESULT: Crystalized Flesh Aspects

1-108 Complexity Degrees With variable frequencies 1% -> 100%

Association with people who have Fallen Being Connections can cause you to have contaminations on any Power from #1 to 31, Even though you don't have that high a soul to have 31 powers.

Spiritual Blocks on flesh result from Blocks on Air, Fire and Water Power Levels



That is because Fallen Demigods (and other fallen beings) HAVE UP TO 31 POWERS which they keep alive by eating souls of people they can entice with money thoughts, sex obsessions, hate, gluttony, and worst of all: homosexuality. Homosexual acts cause a person to tap into Animal Grid sexual energy to feed demons inside his body.



**For the “Chart of Spiritual Anatomy” (2 previous pages):**

Above the “Evil Soul Template's” illustration on the chart and below the air link, make a circle and write in:

**Clone Entry Point.**

At the right end of the Animal World Intersection Point, write in:

**Generativity Recycling Furnace.**

Some dark energies and contaminated soul substances will go there if you *will* them to go there.

You may also put evil energies into the

**Sea of Death,**

**Compost,**

**Black Hole** and/or

Throw them out the **Door to Outer Space.**

T2 is finding **Vampire Taps** on different auric layers relating to consciousness or soul substance that you merged with another person creating, for example, a virtue/desire construct or something similar (using other substances for the mixture)

T2 and T3 will continue to work on everyone. If you wake up at night and feel bad, see if there is a **Fallen Being Cloud** in your room, if so, send it to the desert to decay.

**Key Dark Force Entry Points** are listed below:

That opened due to *Left, Right or Center Awareness* blocks/defiance to Law and

Formed different outer space portals.

These can be reformed and open a person to dark force attack from worlds outside our system and then high level fallen beings can enter after these key entry points are weakened by individual actions.

**Each person should look on right, left and center and they'll probably catch them all.**

Check for any Anti-Logos threads or dark forces by focusing on these key entry locations to find them.

These locations are also where you will find lying spirits, animal heat sex links and where clones enter.

**Once the dark force has entered, it can go anywhere in your auric structure.**

**Key dark force entry points:**

Ray Octave-Eye-Me Conscious Substance

Genitals and Nose-Etheric Door

Inner Thigh Skin/Karma Cross

Achilles Tendon-Personality Bands

Nervous System-Holy Being Level

Outer Space-Sexual Organs at the Layer of Mystery

Breath-Balm Tube

Glandular System-Mold

Mouth-Upper Desire

Neuro-Transmitters-Thread to Logos

*Evening: Nagual Power Pools*

**Evening:**

When we were naguals (as well as now, as we are a part of a nagual party), we ruptured and formed malefic portals because we had more power as naguals. There are different layers to the **Nagual Power Pool**. The danger is if it should get completely contaminated, the whole nagual system would shut down, because it was a power system. The whole nagual power system was impaired during ensoulment, and the substance within it became dirty. The good thing was that there was Watcher, Anti-Christ, and Alien contamination, and this helped to trace down the major earth portals. It was in the divine plan to dirty the nagual powers pool.

Anything that invaded the **Nagual Guardian Pool**, T3 and T2 can destroy. A lot of doors to inverse worlds, outer space, and ray octave doors were closed. And the guardian pool energy connections were retrieved so you wouldn't keep forming lines with thoughts (i.e. by thinking of someone, we throw a line out with energy)..

**The most damaging** are the lines *out* from the Left Side of Awareness, which people are not conscious of. This is particularly true when we sleep, as the ME would form lines to people in the past, places, old self, future thoughts, whatever, and then that would web through the party. Or in the case of some, it webbed through the animal heat and seed pools. When the animal seeds mixed with the pine cone seeds of ours it formed monsters, you could say, which were linked with the *Anti-Logos, Anti-Christ*.

Everyone that came in contact with ensoulment will be, or has been given a primitive soul, but that doesn't mean we should pick up contact with them as the old flaws are still there. They are given more grace because they helped with ensoulment. People in the party have had a harder time than they used to have, because of initial lines out to the nagual system, and one could continue to feed them and be able to throw out new ones. We will find it easier to sleep now, and not feel so possessed due to not having these coils of power.

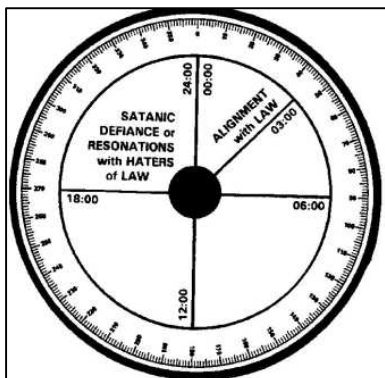
When we had normal souls (before this work), we didn't feel all the torment. It is still important for us to be clear, but we will not be webbed in with the guardian lines. This is a wonderful thing for all of us. It has been really exhausting this last year and a half.

**People can't contaminate us now**, unless they are in the party. After a nagual experience, one will feel alienated from the average person, even if one has screwed up or not. People (who were in the party) will never be the same after this last year. Many will go on and be holy, and want to serve God in many ways that the common man will not understand. (We and the ex-students) will never be common again because we have seen too much. Others (the ex-students) will still have their flaws, and be frustrated because they don't have the power to act out their flaws. They will have a minimal desire to be holy. We can't waste time; we have a lot to do.

With some ex-students they will soon have basic souls; but some will be fundamentally dangerous. If an ex-student has a "Fart" aspect of wanting to control, and try to grab people with their will all the time; then that is too dangerous. We will continue to send books to them and be sweet. Our group is pretty well defined. It is a small group and that is safer, because we have a lot more work to do. Another ex-student has the desire to be good, and will end up with a soul, but if this person, at a drop of the hat, goes into a rage, then we can't have that.

**T2 knows this:** that if we work and do our best to serve God, then a person's children are watched over, even though they are in the worst situation that could apply. The children are given much more grace than anyone else. If they have the least amount of desire for God, they will be shown all the way to heaven. We may have to look at them as gone, but they will be protected spiritually and they will be watched over, as it is too poisonous for us to interact with them. It is amazing this last year, how much we have survived and come out. We have all survived.

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 11, 1994



Some of the Anti-Logos stuff went through Lot's hells, and the Lot's hells were accessed through the animal sex/heat pools.

T2 and T3 had to remove a lot of energies that didn't go through the Anti-Logos today.

**Right Hand Awareness** can be measured on the ← Law Clock while thinking of the ME individual consciousness.

If it is not satanic on the law clock, then your awareness is maximal for you. If you are in the Upper Right Hand Quadrant, it shows a person who understands law and operates well within it. This includes the lowest plane.

**If a person understands and operates well in the physical plane, it shows a good tonal.**

Make sure you are not looking at a pseudo ME: this was found when T2 and T3 couldn't get a proper reading on a student. Another person had merged with someone else's ME, and T2 and T3 got blended answers. If the ME is intact and within a person's framework, then you can measure it on the Law Clock. Anything in the first section will be a strong tonal for that person. In other words, the Right Hand Awareness.

**The Left Hand Awareness**, you can say, is measurable by how close you can get to the **Eagle** without ripping free of the Right Hand Awareness. It is as though the right hand awareness has to mature in octaves to match the left hand awareness, and as it matures, the left hand can get closer to the Eagle without frying.

**The Communication between the Left and Right side can be measured** by the percentage of openness between the two. However one would have to measure it from each direction. For example:

*"How much of the right side awareness can perceive the left side?"* and,

*"How much of the left side can perceive the right?"*

**The most important thing a person can do** is align their right hand awareness with law, which would be consciously living in a congruent fashion with what you know is best in speech, thought, action, livelihood, and you could say, the Buddha's 8 Fold Path.

**The next most important thing** is to not try to force the communication between the left and right open before you are ready. It seems Ri tried to force his open, and that is one reason he ran into trouble. He didn't take T2's advice to pray more, dowse less, not blast, and that he needed to be (physically) busy. He wanted to sit and dowse when he didn't have the tonal strength to do that. He was trying to force his left side open, when he didn't have a tonal, so his left side was weak. He didn't listen to good advice.

A person can have a pretty strong left side awareness, and a moderate right side awareness, but they can just choose to not communicate between the two. Se is a good example of that. She has a **Pseudo Left Side Awareness** that the right side accepts, and a **Pseudo Right Side** that the left side accepts. That usually comes from hatred for authority, and wanting to create your own reality.

(An ex-student) is a perfect **example of a wide open left side** and a refusal to build a right side, and yet is fully able to see between them, therefore he is not able to handle it. If a person is fully open, and the left side gets maximal, in other words it floats all the way to the Eagle; then it gets eaten. When the left is past the maximal and is eaten, then the person will always be spiritually deficient. There is not a whole lot of point to build a person's left side again, though it can be done. The primary reason for a left side exploding, is that they refuse to do the careful process of cleaning up the right side and aligning with law.

If you look at (this ex-student), think of his right side on the law clock. Don't think of the Pseudo Me, but the real one. T2 sees two, and it is hard to see which is the true one, as one ME is at 6:00 and the other ME is totally satanic. **He had a split right side.** Neither one was pseudo, it was split. He disassociated the spiritual work with the rest of his life. He was very adamant about his spiritual studies, but he disassociated it with how he lived with the rest of his life, so he had a split right side.

Mag is another example of refusing to communicate with her right and left side. Why is her communicative aspect shut down between right and left side? It feels like a physical reason. T2 can see that Mag is always evaluating, which is a very right hand thing, but on the other hand, it is not healthy right now. She is evaluating two ways, through words and references (right side), but also evaluating emotionally like "This doesn't jive with me emotionally" which is an astral left side. So she is still doing the same thing. She is wanting to catalog the left like the right. One might say T2 is cataloguing the left with the right with the illustrations, but when T2 tries to *understand* something, she does it wordlessly and without emotions.

**Emotions and linear thinking block the communication between the right and left**, as does interpreting the left with right side standards, and wanting to compartmentalize. T2 can say "*I don't know what it is, but I know it is absolutely right*". T2 can tell with the left side the truth, and the right side accepts what the left sees, and does not try to catalog it. T2 may eventually try to bridge the right and left, to communicate to others, but she does not catalogue the left side information with right side methods. This will bar a person from one or both sides. Otherwise the (communication aspect) would be like trying to put a square peg in a round hole.

Some people try to catalogue everything by how they feel, others by what is just linear and rational. The ones who feel don't have a strong tonal, and the linear one's don't have a strong left side.

Everyone is pretty stable now. From now on, as far as individual progression, this has to be discovered by the individual. We have reached a time where T2 and T3 will probably not give us any more scales, or advice. They will present concepts, will work on the books to try to further communication of the written materials, and will also have some spoken classes. But how it applies to each person individually will not be discussed, because we have reached a point where each of you should be responsible for yourselves. T2 and T3 will present the lessons in the books, then, if you apply the lessons you will advance, and if you don't then you won't.

T2 and T3 need to look at the big picture, on how they can teach concepts to a lot of people so that maybe 10% of them will gain spiritual benefits from it. That is the meaning of "*Many are called, but few are chosen*". Many people are called to study spiritual truth, but when it comes to integrating it, they have to choose themselves, and to the level that they choose, they are chosen for greater responsibilities. **Probably the best advice to give anyone would be to do the work that is immediately in front of you, no matter how simple or difficult. Whether it is spiritual or physical, do the work unflinchingly and relentlessly until it is done. And then look at what is in front of you again, and do the same. Don't look back, and don't look too far ahead.** It makes a person shocky flying through heavens and hells. The only way to gain in strength to do it, is incrementally. By every day deciding to be as strong as you can; which means to be totally in the Now, with complete faith in God and Law. That is the only place that strength exists, is in the Now with faith in God.

**T2 has said before that if you can master yourself, and your emotions, thoughts, and actions, then you can become a master over others. There lies the rub.**

**11 NOVEMBER 1994                      Evening**

So much downline and rotting stuff is coming out today because of the doors (to evil) being shut. The charts made today will help a lot with clearing, as there are more to dos and problems to identify. Don't get destabilized because of something rotting out. Don't let your consciousness float out due to a year old problem surfacing. You don't want to go back to a year ago. T2 and T3 are clearing us as fast as possible, and are trying to be sure there are no more lines.

This is the clean-up brigade. We can't think too much at this point. This (rot) is full of lying spirits, and the new Chart of Awareness (below) will help.

**Always remember** that before you have a great transformation, healing, or progression, you are going to have discomfort. That is always true. That is why when T2 is really miserable, she is not miserable because she knows it will herald something good, (as it involves) the Law of Rhythm. To heal, you have to detoxify, to detoxify, you have to stir things up. So T2 doesn't worry about it.

**(Aside)** The way to stop a rapist or a murderer is to act crazy. In the case of Cel's business, they are trying to rape her financially. The best way to act is to be unpredictable. One minute you are sweet, the other ruthless. Whenever they think they can figure you out, then they will win. If one is always ruthless, then others will think you are bluffing. If you alternate your behavior, then they will think "This woman is so unpredictable, she is dangerous, and no telling what she will do next."

**Chakras:** Type 2 has 5 chakras, pelvic, the spiritual heart and throat are together, the brow and crown (sic).

**Books:** Everything is key to what is presented, the type face, colors, drawings, etc.

**Contamination** is highest today on the Akashic level. With this layer coming up, the ex-students are hooking in with evil power centers.

### Dowsing Lists compiled by ANONYMOUS

#### Doorways to Dark Force/Outer Space Portals

1. Ray/Octave, Eye and Me Consciousness Substance
2. Sexual Organs, Layer of Mystery(Layfolk)
3. Genitals, Nose, Etheric
4. Breath, Balm Tube
5. Inner Thigh Skin, Karma Cross

6. Glandular System, Mold
7. Achilles Tendon, Personality Bands
8. Mouth, Upper Desire Substance
9. Nervous System, Holy Being Interface
10. Neurotransmitters, Thread To Logos

#### (Hierarchy/Holy Beings)

|                   |                      |                              |
|-------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|
| God               | Demigods Angels      | Holy Dreaming Bodies         |
| Son the Word      | Prana Spiritualizers | Etheric body                 |
| Holy Spirit Lehys | Ensoulers Healers    | Communicators Translators    |
| Our Lady          | Destroyers Reformers | Other Holy Beings            |
| Holy Lower Gods   | Naguals Nagual Twins | Beware: Lying Spirits around |

#### Pull into:

|       |       |          |                 |        |
|-------|-------|----------|-----------------|--------|
| Navel | Liver | Genitals | Right Hand      | Nose   |
| Mouth | Other | Of Self  | or Other Person | Pineal |

#### Awareness

Time Hell Awareness  
 Sun Awareness  
 Left Side Awareness  
 Mobius Awareness (Dreaming Body)  
 Spherical Gnostic Awareness  
 Hologram Awareness  
 Right side Awareness  
 Center Etheric Awareness/Communicative Awareness

Lying Mirrored Awareness (false): Left/Right/Center  
 Translated Mirrored: Left, Right,  
 Center Awareness (true)  
 Foreign Awareness/"Their" Awareness  
 Dowsing Awareness Controlled  
 by Dark Force Awareness  
 Other awareness

#### Problems

|                              |                                |                                 |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Deranged (unable to control) | Split                          | Too close to Eagle              |
| Blown out                    | Pseudo Me/other aspect present | Blocked communication L/R       |
| Contaminated                 | Don't ask now                  | Me consciousness out of cocoon/ |
| Shut Down                    | Satanic on Law Clock           | On another person               |
| Multiple/confused            | Eaten by Eagle                 | or in hell/past/construct       |

### Sources/Locations

|                              |                               |                              |
|------------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Eagle                        | Powered Dark Force            | (T3)                         |
| Compost                      | Alien/Anti-Logos/             | (T2)                         |
| Sea of Death                 | Watchers Powered              | Student                      |
| Outer Space                  | Animal Heat Pool Powered D.F. | Other                        |
| Generative Soul Furnace      | Other Powered                 | Yin Yang Communicative Tanks |
| Soul Powered Dark Force Line | Can't see/ blind spot/        | Nagual Tanks                 |
| Nagual Guardian Pool         | Check correct awareness       |                              |

### (Other) Problems

"Not" Self present: Antilogos contamination  
Power (check 31) being sucked into Eagle/(dark forces present)  
Check Star of David aspect on Mirror Number Scale for evil pattern complexity  
Need to anchor Triangle,"Me" Or Star inside own cocoon in now

|                                                                                |                                            |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------|
| Thread to anti-Logos present: direct or indirect                               | Vampire Tap line present                   |
| Evil Mirror Forming: Beware of Lying Spirits                                   | Past Self Line in self/others and then you |
| Desire or Virtue Constructs being fueled                                       | Evil Star,"Me", or Triangle                |
| Personality Bands out/in                                                       | Higher Self substances leaking/out or in   |
| Abnormal Law layer on aura: hell/fallen being link                             | Top head open/cracked                      |
| Hand rupture/foot rupture/other rupture                                        | Old stuff clearing                         |
| Mixed identity                                                                 | Someone's auric components in vicinity     |
| Human error in last 24 hours/tonal                                             |                                            |
| Need to go to self/other's pineal and draw parts of self back in               |                                            |
| Need to rest left sided awareness/close communication until tonal can catch up |                                            |

### (Viewpoints)

|                                          |                                |
|------------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Viewpoint from Sea of Death              | Outer Space (yin)              |
| Inner Space (yang)                       | Null Space/communicative space |
| 31 Power Air Link Doorway to Outer Space | Animal Heat Pool               |
| Lot's Door                               | Alien Confederation            |
| Watchers Yeti World Yeti Doorway         | Anti-Logos Soul Feeder Lines   |
| Earth                                    | Clone entry points             |
| Eagle                                    | Demon seed pool                |
| Other holy communicator present          |                                |

### DO

|                  |              |            |      |         |
|------------------|--------------|------------|------|---------|
| Pray             | Rest         | Walk       | Heal | Destroy |
| Help in Progress | Trust in God | Do Nothing | Wait |         |

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 14-15, 1994

### 14 November:

The **Food Jones** was traced to an Anti-Logos and Alien confederation. It was not a normal Food Jones, but a satanic hatred obsession that manifested through food. Some people didn't react with food at all.

Many obsessions were cleared yesterday. One obsession was a corpse sound linked to a hell of the Anti-Logos, like a shadow over the corpse sound.

### 15 November:

If the mold is open at the genitals and top of head then you will know if you are having orgasmic rushes. **Check** the % open. People can hook you into a **spiral circle**, if they hook you with the eyes. You can check this when your eyes get frozen and bugged out, that is what it is. The eyes or pineal draws energy in to send a snake like energy to the genitals, squirts a substance into hells, moves back up to the top of the head and spew hell lines out into the vicinity and other people. The feeling of it is experienced differently for different people. It may feel like speed for some, or morphine.

**One key thing is the consciousness** substance people are born with can get used up with these rushes. If it is used up, the person becomes a sponge sucking up dark forces wherever they go, sucking up the dark forces. The Consciousness Substance would then no longer be their anchor of what they accept or not. The vicinity (contamination) would become the anchor they accept, and the contamination would float in.

**Example:** Cel had two **Vampires of Consciousness Substance** that had entered through her eyes. This is pretty common. This plant deva pool will connect at the pineal and then go down to hells.

**Look at everything as God's will be done, and we do our best every day.**

**Doppelgangers** would reveal a person with a Watcher, which create live wires that pumps energies into a person (sic).

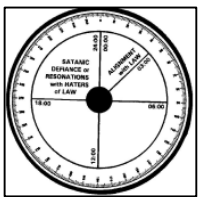
**The dogs' consciousness pools are being vampired.** When T2 and T3 cut the other vampire lines that cause plant euphoria, then the ones that were left in the dogs are going big time. They got activated and the tubes enlarged. These lines are not coming from the pineal, but straight through the eyes. Their eyes have a link to the crazy food devas and then go into the dogs. The devas eat consciousness substance. **Do:** You have to find the location of the body that the lines are linked to pull all the lines into the person and destroy the vampire lines. These aren't plant devas, but hell links. Some of these you have to measure on a Reflected Number Scale:

#### Quantity, Percentage and Inverse Chart

|     |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |     |
|-----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|-----|
| 0   | 1  | 2  | 3  | 4  | 5  | 6  | 7  | 8  | 9  | 10 | 20 | 30 | 40 | 50 | 60 | 70 | 80 | 90 | 100 |
| 100 | 90 | 80 | 70 | 60 | 50 | 40 | 30 | 20 | 10 | 9  | 8  | 7  | 6  | 5  | 4  | 3  | 2  | 1  | 0   |

**Example:** Another person is below zero, but this person's number of hell links is negative 57 because it is **mirrored**, and Anti Logos. These hook to the awareness and soul matter, and not consciousness. The corpse eyes eat soul matter and seem to be linked to major hells: **Hell Links to Eyes that Eat Soul Matter.**

**Yesterday was CONSCIOUSNESS and today is AWARENESS day.**



If you think of eyeballs as flashlights:

**Ask:** "Where on the ← Law Clock are the Eye Lights?"

That will show the contamination level, and it could be

*Primary or Secondary.*

**Example:** The dogs had their group soul vampired by a student.

**Do:** Put it's in the Earth Location ↗ as there are a lot of Demon seeds.

**Ask:** For the **Core** of this. On one person the core was on the ME.

**Check:** To see if it is the real ME or not. They seem to be on peoples genitals.

**Example:** For the ones out of the head, **Ask** to find them re. *Yin/Yang/Communicative.*

Some seem to follow colors, like a red one is on a student. **A Red Demon Soul.**

**Ask:** "How many demon souls are going **THROUGH** a person?" and not how many they have.

**Check** also for Demon Lines on body parts.

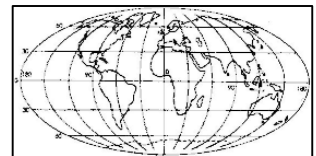
**Example:** Personal Demon with Filaments are on a person's genitals linked with Hades.

**Do:** We have to count these on a backwards scale: on the ↑ Mirror Reverse Scale.

Vampires are affecting some aspect of soul substance. It is not the same aspect as before but some aspect not mapped.

T2 can find the connections on the earth map; **Ask** "Where is one being vampired?"

For example a person connected to Antarctica has 60 vampire lines to **DIE Substance.**



**Ask:** “How toxic is my Monad with DIE Substance?” This has to do with a link with someone who desires to spiritually die. This is linked to different places on the earth. This particular one happens to be linked straight to “An”.

There are three **Direct Cores** that T2 can see, and there is also **indirect** contamination. T2 can go to each person and destroy the vampire lines to people who are destroying their monads. This core you can get before you lose your monad, and sometimes you will douse a zombie with a core if they have lines to a monad, or to the unensouled. The answers one could douse that seemed crazy and confusing (such as) T2 was getting that some people who seemed to be really messed up were receiving monads. Now T2 realizes they had *lines out*, and were sucking so much monadic substance in, that they seemed to have a monad. These people absolutely didn't want a soul, when it came right down to it.

**Ask:** “How toxic is my body with (person's name) ME with Death Consciousness Substance?” **Check:** Body parts. This seems to come out of the eyes, and includes links with Fallen Being Time Hells to a student's right hand which has **Evil Generosity Substance** Squirting from a Fallen Being Time Hell with a death consciousness substance on it.

**Interesting; T2 said before that Consciousness relates to the spiritual pool that is not related to the soul.**

So you think of it in the consciousness in categories (sic), and say:

- 1) Wants, Consciousness and Raw Spiritual Matter would compose one side of a person's consciousness.
- 2) Desire, Awareness, and the Soul would compose the other side of a person's consciousness.
- 3) Between those two columns there is a spot that you could say is like a navel that links you to a location on the Earth.

**The navel is an anchoring spot**, with Want and Desire at the navel.

**There is an aberration in a student.** Before clearing these lines on the Want side (of consciousness), this morning's program was "Wants revenge against T2", and the consciousness was evil. On the Desire side (of consciousness) there was something different as well; an archetype of Se that could not be called Desire, but belief: "I am my own God". In place of desire and awareness of the soul, there was the evil archetype "Belief that I am my own God".

So, Belief replaced Desire and Want became "Wanting revenge", and the consciousness became evil. And at that point (as of this morning), the little **Death/Birth Anchor Spot** (at the navel) was in the Pacific Ocean in an island and anchored. Now, since the hells have been removed on the Want side, T2 is finding a line to the Corpse Dead Animal World.

On the Desire side, T2 finds "Desires physical death." The Death Anchor is anchored into T3's monad. This death anchor went from the Pacific Ocean to his head. Normally the anchor is in the Earth, but after removing the evil consciousness and removing the evil archetype of "I believe am own God" which was possibly hell linked. All that T2 sees that is left now, is "Desire T3", or "I want Corpse Dead Animal World". The next question would be: "Desire...what?... T3?" This doesn't seem usual. It is a "Desire T3", but desire what? It is "Desire T3 to make love to me."

**Ask:** “Has the Death Spot (anchor) splintered, or is it in one place?” T2 and T3 returned the anchor to the ocean. It had been linking T3's monad to the Corpse Dead Animal World, where the death spot is identifying.

**We need to remember that if someone looks suddenly dead, it may be a death spot contamination. When someone wants to commit murder or suicide, the death spot will fly out.**

Another person's death spot is in T2's ME. it looks like this someone had been in Si and then moved to T2's ME. Se had one in BJ and La; it was split in two pieces.

**Everybody has a Death Spot, as it is a physical type of consciousness.** For example if in your heart and solar plexus you are linked to the earth, if you get mad and want to kill, it is the same thing as wanting to kill yourself, so the anchor goes *out*.

**Do:** With the Death Spots, put them back in the correct location in the Earth where they will stick. If they don't have any fuel, they will probably not hook back in, but with hell links they might. Just think of someone and look at the map, and

**Ask:** “Where is their Death/Birth Anchoring Line or Spot?” It feels like a spot but it has a hologram in the earth location.

One person's anchor is kicking back out of the Earth and doesn't want to stay in its location. T2 will have to ask the Holy Beings to talk care of it. The Holy Beings will make it so the person can't move it. This **Moving Death Spot** had something more than hell links -- with a desire for revenge against T2.

**Self-hate** implies that you hate someone else. Self-hate is “*Hate others*” in the sight of God. (When times are hard) you pick yourself up and go on. The attitude of “*I'm worthless*” is veiled hostility. The Holy Beings have locked up this anchor somewhere. The Death Spot can travel intact, or it can send filaments out. When other people's spots are pulled out of you, it can unsettle your spot (so check its condition).

Within 24 hours a lot of stuff will explode out like gas, from the clearing that T2 and T3 have been working on for the last two weeks. What will leave us in 24 hours is the core. You could say it is already dying, but the residue will float out like a gaseous cloud. For three or four days the contamination will continue to drift out of the body. If you wake in the night with odd dreams, this is the cause. They would be crazy dreams that don't make sense, of people that you know, don't know, or used to know.



It is hard to dowse at this time, so the best thing to do is put its and waveforms.

It will dowse as **Mental Thoughts of Your's or Other** in your tissues. These will come out and you will have a circular thought or an image over and over. No matter what time of day or night it is, throw it in fire, water, moon, the Sun, whatever you can think of. Milk it out your eyes into a tree out of the window. A lot of this will go out of the eyes into a prayer candle.

**God is merciful, and the door will open if we love, want and desire God.** All we have to do is our best and love God with all our being. It shows a lack of trust in God to have other people dowse for you.

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 16, 1994

Today (we discuss) **Communication Awareness Consciousness**, which affects the spirit, soul, thoughts, and body, (this includes zombies). With certain thoughts; this aspect is normally in the pineal, but it can fall to the feet and groin attracting allies (crazed plant devas) with Anti-Logos links. When one has initial links, it might offer a homeopathic program of thoughts this can then make a person's body dowse as a hell (especially with links with allies).

The body turns satanic with links with someone whose Communicative ether has fallen anywhere below the pineal.

**Ask:** "Where are your body and tissues on the Law clock?" It will dowse as very satanic with allies, and webs.

"Is my body a hell?" and you can work to decrease it. Some people, if you get rid of the devas/allies connections then their own thoughts are not so bad. If the body is a hell (sexual contamination, for one), the person's thoughts may (still) be good. This has to do with connections with people and consciousness substance.

T2 is looking into how to neutralize **Body-as-Hell Radiator**. Say if someone dowses that another person will die, and then indulges in the thought often: a death focus is the same (spiritually) as a kill focus, and the Ether Substance will fall, for example with hate, self-hate, resentment and self-pity. If someone's body on the law clock is bad, then when they are around, they are like a hell radiator.

**The Communication Ether Substance** will usually come back up to the pineal unless the thoughts are repeated, and then it will stick in a lower spot. If others hook into you, they get poisoned by it. This has to be cleared in layers. T2 got rid of Jg's, as there is no point in his having it because every thought is translated to the body itself. A zombie's kill/hate thoughts could be removed, and they already have no soul, Me, Star, or Spiritual Consciousness and yet the Soul Awareness and Communication Links can spill (a substance) into their's and others' bodies, but it would be less severe.

**To not hold onto murder thoughts is a decision.** If one is highly contaminated one can still not fall apart. One would (simply) not review the (murder) concepts often, or combine them with sexual fantasy and with reviews of the future possibility with reinforcement on the genital level, (because) it feeds Allies more and more.

T2 prayed to understand. If a person has contamination *in*, like a song, image or fear, then **say** "Get thee behind me Satan". By reinforcing a thought, one can build an evil attraction to allies. They stay if they are fed. For example one student 10 years ago attracted an Allie by hate (to an individual). It was still there, though it had not been fed well, because he did not indulge in it very often. Therefore it was easy to remove it, as he did his best to give it up, and it did not have a strong hold.

**No matter how contaminated one is**, hold onto holy thoughts, emotions. Do not be lead by the nose of other people's webs.

**Example:** By dowsing her husband to die, it made a former student happy, as it reinforced her idea of reality. Then she wanted him to die, when her thoughts fell low, then her soul fell (---), her intentions were bad then. She wanted him to die, and that drew the Allie. **Allies are drawn by hate or fear.**

T2 can understand, there are more people to clear of Allies and Ether Consciousness. Some might have been destroyed.

In a very malignant person you have to remove the spiritual consciousness template and substances; often sprayed on five or six people. **Ask** "Who has the consciousness malefic of thought?" (sic) And a lot (of people) were hooked to allies, and other portals.

**Death Earth Anchor Line.** If you think of someone dying, that makes your own death spot move out of its position, and makes it float as if you are dead, and brings it back to yourself and you can contaminate someone with the death spot.

**Do:** T2 wants you to be sure your *Awareness, Consciousness and Communication Ether* is high, and the Death Spot anchored in the earth in the proper location, and especially not in a person or a hell. Right now, there are still Allies swirling, so it will be hard for us to dowse. Sometimes they will go if you say "In Jesus' Name what is the answer?" You can clear with that.

A lot of the lying spirits were Allies, because they are Anti-Logos linked. They will screw up the answers.

T2 put on **chart** "In Jesus name!" (with exclamation).

The next book may be what makes up a person's consciousness (See *A Prophet's Story*/1995). If a person had their **Communication Ether** is down in the groin or feet while they still had a soul, they could throw a soul line into an animal and then the Allies start eating the animal's soul energy; so the actual animal group soul starts to get dirty. Yesterday Rita (dog) looked bad, and T2 thinks it had to do with the presence of Allies.

**Remember if you want to tune into the dogs** tune into the top of the tail, close to the body and you can read them more easily. Check the (animal) group soul substance on the law clock, and it will show contamination. When T2 tuned into Roy (dog), she instantly got an itchy butt. You can feel that with dowsing.

A person could tap into a tree or an Aloe Vera plant to draw in energies to feed the allies, devas, or a bug.

**Allies are satanic devas that are crazy.** But if someone with an Allie that hooks in, like the paganists who (suck) up energy of trees, in that they hook into a plant or animal world; they poison that world too. They suck it dry and it make the animals satanic. Pit Bulls are so bad, because they are taught to kill any animal.

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 18, 1994 In House Notes

(The student/Aur who just left the teachings) told them "I want to be with T2" but she was euphoric about T2 going to Vermont and California because she thought T2 would die (both times). She was fundamentally evil with an option of another consciousness, and if she had taken it, she would have been relieved of all her terrible karma. And her karma (had been) erased, and how! Many times in the teaching (it was taught) if you *wish* someone dead, it is like killing them, and if you are visualizing sex, then it is as Jesus said "You are an adulterer". There is no way to rationalize it, except that she wanted T2 to die.

At first she didn't desire for T2 to die, but then she did, and she became totally evil; a whore with psycho-babble, fucking every professor she ever knew. She slept with men and women, she read pornography and with her husband (sic). She was a tramp with no boundaries and no belief in God, yet she asks for herbs for her yeast infections, and decided she had found heaven. After three years, she thought (the teaching) was too hard and that her old past was better; to be with men.

A month or two ago, she had started hoarding money. T2 had given her \$500 for incidentals, (so that the hoarding) would not (become) a big deal. Then T2 remembered the reason T3 had wanted to write (up a budget), because that money, like another \$2,000 had disappeared over night. T3 had wanted to keep a record, because they live modestly. T2 and T3 are poor, with a vow of poverty and they live without income.

It is a terrible crime to put murder into the ethers. The reason (another student) started deteriorating was that she wanted (her husband) dead which precipitated a desire to have T2 dead.

T2 was struggling to find the knowledge; to think/understand that no one is immune to the dark allies which are the primary (source for) lying spirits. When lying spirits are in the room you can't dowse as your muscles will work for them.

**The only thing to save you is that in your core you know is if something is messing with you.**

**DO:** Ask questions in a series of questions and then you find out something different -- try again with the next series of four questions, and then with different answers, you know you are being controlled.

**Pray** And rebuke the lying spirits, with all your power. You know they are there if you have fear, depression and hate.

Allies eat those and when they come into the room you will feel it: **fear depression and hate.**

You might be thinking "*I'm just sad about something*" but look in the mirror at your eyes, and with anguish (in your eyes), you know the Allies are around. They will make you feel anguished (and feel like you are) in the presence of the devil. And your eyes will look it. What it really is; you are feeling the anguish of evil. You can't dowse it, you just know it. The more you are used to it; you will (recognize) it more often. Never let them *make you think* you are "sad."

T2 was hoping that another would not be the next victim (sic). And (---) wanted to eat another soul, her Allies did as they had been, working on hers for months. She was the perfect tool, as she didn't resist them.

**Even if you are totally blown out, you can say with your corpse,** "*I am not going to want another person dead, or stare at someone with darts (of hatred), or spend half my time fornicating.*" You can choose these things! And spend some time doing something different. This one was whistle clean, and was still mean as the devil himself. She would try to stare T2 down with loathing, and it was so creepy. She was in a lying spirit when she would do the devotional stuff (sic). The lying spirits know everything that is in one's brain and they know all the devotional quotes. (One person) was being a puppet master to another person because (that other student believed that the first) "*Said all the right things, and would return with the right quotes*" and T2 could hear (the first one's) thoughts of wanting to call the other (out of state) student. They always find something like "*We are a good eco-system, and it is a clever way to suck you in (sic).*"

**For example the Kria center** was the most promiscuous and with homosexuals; but they smiled and said “Namaste”, smoked pot and looked happy all the time. This shows the ultimate evil as (the first student) knew she (had gone) down, and the Allies and master knew as well and they were hunting for fresh meat. She did not have enough decency to *not* call the other student, but while she had been preparing to go, she was still trying to give her Allies a new feed source before she moved on.

**Discernment** is the hardest of tasks. It is a great burden with the knowledge of seeing someone who was fundamentally a bad person, and yet (some) would argue (not). And yet one *knows*, and the Holy Beings said “Look at the bright side; she drew the Ji/Cec energy into the heart of the group so that it could be destroyed. All things work for good for those that serve. Those that do badly can become lessons for the rest of humanity. We can look at it and know what it is.

T2 could check some of the people who had received Virtues, Laws and Powers and check their corpse consciousness, and some didn’t have souls and (yet) they would be very great (high) as far as the corpse alignment with Law. And then T2 would check a student who was satanic, and she would wonder “*Why is her body tissue satanic?*”

**A body is governed by wants and desires**, and if someone wants another person to die, then the corpse body will go satanic, within seconds. Now **dowse** on the law clock: “*Where is your corpse alignment and consciousness?*” The (demons) know that with the anti-Lehys statements; the corpse will echo (sic).

**The demons don’t want you after you blow your soul, so they egg you on to get a new recruit.**

They have left her because she doesn’t have any more soul matter, so **Ask** “What the thoughts are?” and use the Perceived Needs Statements (in AED III). You can improvise on the statements and decide the % of accuracy.

**To fantasize someone dead is to plan the act.** T2’s foot was starting to get gangrenous from being around this student after prayer sessions. It is terrible, in the sense of awesome and not in bad, in that the amount of time a person spends (in association with this work) is not (a measure of success). And a person can be in the teachings a long time, but they won’t advance if they have a pseudo-self.

**(This student) had an alternate consciousness that was not pseudo**, but she had to choose. Instead, she formed a pseudo-self that was a composite of the evil consciousness and the good one that she was gifted with. And then she killed the good one. By wanting the physical form of T2 dead, she killed her (T1) consciousness to fulfill her desire. There is nothing to mourn as she is no worse off now than she was four years ago. She had a ticket to heaven with the slate wiped clean and her karma forgiven, the parental stuff erased, and she chose bad.

Some people choose bad, and you can’t make them choose good. It is not right to make them choose good. So in one way T2 is still in pain as there is debris, and that (this student) has harmed the group. On the other hand T2 is happy as that evil consciousness has haunted T2 for years and it had to be kept under wraps like the relative in the basement.

It wasn’t (that it was) wonderful that the Holy Beings said she had an option, but they suspected she wouldn’t, so it was a chess move. This person (working) with T1 was so slimy that she would draw the poison to the core (of the group) at the right time for the pus to be drained. By drawing Ji and Cec to her and also all the evil ones which had all the anti-Logos against the nagual group, we were able to defeat them, as she was weak carnally. No one thought she was, but she was. It (depends) what are you are looking at, the T1 consciousness or the old (student) consciousness from purgatory.

T2 remembers in the T1 days of having horrible nightmares of....anyone who wants a person dead will become possessed and will want to kill holiness. The (future) gatherings can only be with people who don’t want anybody dead. It was like pulling out the eye-teeth, and that is *telling*. It is like pulling out the ‘Eyes in the teeth’.

(It is as if) **Allies** are giving zombies (the chance) of eternal life, if they can hook into ensouled people, as soul blood is real blood. The Allies will first suck them dry and then let them live until they can get a new recruit. Vampires begat vampires so as to live with some kind of consciousness. What it really is, is carnality.

Why would this student try to call the other student? If the student had fallen for it then the other souls would have been given to Allies, which would have given the first person demon orgasms. It is like the pyramid scheme, if one gets five people’s soul’s blood to drip down, then one gets 5 time the orgasms, because they go through her: the **portal**. She was trying this on one student and then she worked overtime on the third.

For example when Se told La that Se wanted to go on the road and teach this teaching (combined) with other people’s teachings. The teachings are (---) and are for different levels. And you can’t mix levels. Just teaching “*Love one another*” will not do it, as Se would leave out the laws of Gender and Polarity with anything she said.

Se had pretended to like the another student, and the alternate consciousness was setting up a network for the vampirism. They had to scramble because we had cut so many connections, and by our having a small group, it made it easier. Ideally they would have destroyed T2 and T3 with: “*Kill the bitch*”, “*Fuck the man*” and then it didn’t pan out.

(This student who just left): all of her **veneer** left yesterday and it was stunning. The veneer had been leaving for two weeks and (the student) couldn't hold it (any longer). Even though T2 has seen a lot of evil both as T2 and T1, she had to say it gave her a pain and a shudder to the core of her being, to know that a person who knew so much and had been so close (---), yet had chosen to be satanic and a vampire, so as to hook other people in to feed the orgasm demons. The only way to keep the demon orgasms was with soul blood, as she had lost her own soul blood.

If she couldn't vampire someone, she had to find someone to vampire or leave (the vicinity), as the Allies have only three days unless they are able to find new souls. She scurried out because today was the last day T2 could get all the allies. For (the next) three days we will have to find any vampire connections she forms. She can sink in the vampire teeth (into anyone ensouled) to feed the allies.

**You have to know evil, and this is a core example.** You have to know that it is a horrible thing, and you can't look at it as though someone was high and then went down. She *had* a higher aspect and she could have killed the lower one but she wouldn't let it die. The low (cruel/sexual) jokes were examples of the lower aspect. She was given years to give up the lower consciousness, but she decided to kill the high one. We need to seek the IN (sic) to ourselves.

**We didn't ask her to leave.** T2 and T3 would have been willing to work on her forever until she broke apart, and that is what was happening. They are grief stricken. It was (a case of) someone (with a) low (consciousness) didn't choose to be high when held artificially high for five years. She *chose* to be low, and she "knew" how Ji felt -- because she was not better, but worse.

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 18, 1994 Conference

*Under the Mirror "Allies"*

### Under the Mirror/Allies

**Allies are in Bardo Hells** and people hang onto it (sic). *Bardo* type dark force hells are less malignant than the ones that are not to intersect the Earth at all. If you remember the ancient scriptures before Christianity, God threw out the disorderly sparks on the left and orderly on the right: two universes, one holy, and the other was to have a type of chaos that to it was holy, like a zoo with wild animals. In a nature park a lion would eat a gazelle and not considered evil but (acting according to its) nature.

**The disorderly sparks on the left** were "nature", in that anything stronger, more wily (aspects) the survival of the fittest.

**On the right** is the survival of the most holy and orderly. God did this in order to manifest (holiness).

There has to be tension of opposites, i.e. the Law of Gender (reflects a) male and female to manifest a child, and you could say also holiness depends upon recognizing lack of holiness. There has to be opposites.

**Without discernment** of holy vs. unholy, if everything you saw was holy, then one would have no restraints on the thoughts and emotions. God, knowing this, threw out the orderly on the *right*, which were always supposed to be holy, and the disorderly *left* would stay as a zoo and be contained like wild animals in a preserve; which don't think of morality or question when they kill something or think twice, because it is the law of survival of the fittest which is actually a left hand universe law.

On earth, we have animals and they have the law of survival of the fittest, are they evil? No, they are a lower creation, and the sparks of God mean the sparks are microcosms in some way of divinity. So the highest order of the species of either side would be the **Sparks**.

**On the right** the sparks were the sons of God, and not the animals. The animals were under the dominion of man.

**On the left**, disorderly sparks were taking over (the world?) to animalism, with animalistic sparks, but the right was supposed to be man, which had under his control some disordered energy, not sparks. On the left were evil beings and not animals. The *Right* were intelligent orderly sons of God. It had nothing to do with the animals as you think of animals except animals happen to have survival of the fittest, just as the disorderly higher beings do not, on the left side of God (sic).

There are certain energies that certain free will beings on the right hand of God decided they wanted, and they couldn't get it, unless they went through the back door. In truth there is a hierarchy going up and you could say the steps go down, in that to achieve certain powers, one must be orderly and that is the rule. To achieve powers without incremental virtue and order, was a **sorcery** and within it is a left hand trait or characteristic.

That is where you come down to Adam and Eve "Oh, God doesn't want us to eat from the tree of good and evil, He doesn't want us to be God." Who knew both good and evil? It was God. He threw down the sparks. Evil at that time was a reflection, a mirror, (i.e. "evil and live"). God had advised Adam and Eve to not go through the veil as it was the

**Veil Of Death**, if not on the “live” side, then the other side, which is evil. T2 knows what evil is. It is that which wants to destroy anything that is orderly, anything that is holy.

**The focusing upon the future death of someone** is an evil thing, even if you think “You are worried about them” and it goes against the concept that God is in the Now, and in life, and all power is here, if you move to the future in death, then you move to the left hand worlds.

Don’t you find it interesting that so many **channelers** describe the space brothers as being from the future?

And supposedly the earth and species were dying, there is always a mention of dying unless they do something (sic). Dying in the future in channeling reports indicates a rip between the veil of good and evil.

**When the earth was created there was a distinct membrane between good and evil.** If you want to be linear, if it was two feet below the earth, if you drilled a hole through the veil, you would go through the veil? NO, it has to do with etheric earth, vs. the corpse earth. In order to dig through the veil between good and evil which actually does exist two feet below the etheric earth plane, one has to obey the law of partial resonance in that you have to desire death for self or someone else, and once that veil is ripped, you can pull other people down through it by a vampire thing.

**Don’t you find it interesting the upsurge of interest in vampires?** What blood do they really drink? They drink soul blood, and the reasons this hits home with people in that it is true in there are people whose consciousnesses are evil and live forever, or a long time until they are stopped, on the blood of souls that they entice and eat. The person they entice becomes a vampire, too.

**You know the old legends**, the vampire bites someone, they become a vampire, or a werewolf is the same thing. It is very true that it becomes a compulsion then, to survive with a type of energy that one becomes accustomed. However there are people who have been bitten, who refuse to bite another, and those people fight to not become evil, and they will survive. It is not that the world is surrounded by evil and we are just pawns. **It is that we must choose whether to be pawns, or to hold onto some vestige of divinity even in memory should our souls be eaten.** If our very flesh cries out for God, then God will come to us, even though our souls be eaten.

It was a terrible thing a couple of years ago to see the souls start to go, and it seemed there was no way to fight it. And yet, by the very flesh efforts, and thoughts and desire efforts of a few people, this has been reversed. A handful of people. It would have been an easy thing, should this major spiritual catastrophe have been alleviated by the death of one person, unfortunately the trials of this age are worse than any other in that the veils are torn between good and evil in more places, and it would not just be a simple “Payment of sins”, but is “How do we stop the evil from coming in?” It is not just to correct karma but “How do we stop the karma from reoccurring?”

**When children** are born in families that take drugs and have no moral standards and then they grow up where children wear beepers and grade schools where people buy drugs and drive by shootings, we have moved in to the Mad Max age, the order of civilization has declined so dramatically, that indeed, it will take miracles to restore it. There have been countless prophets who have succumbed to the destructions, because the sheer weight of it was so devastating.

**T2 thinks about the Jews** who wait for the Messiah, and they wouldn’t know Him if He came, and they didn’t the last time. It is like the bride that waits for the bridegroom, but can’t see him, she is in the wrong church, so she spends her life bitterly sitting at the altar. Think of **Christians**, for years, they wish the world would blow up as the prophecies say, so we can get to the second coming. When, if they just opened their eyes, they would see that they must *change*, evolve, grow, before they can grow eyes to *see* the second coming. They want to be like they were a hundred years ago, and yet the clouds of disorder are so pronounced over the Earth, that no one can see holiness unless they have some special periscope to peer through the clouds to see that God is great.

**The books that we have done attempt to be such a periscope.** We have so much to do, to close completely and forever the veil between good and evil, we must erase the original sin. Not everyone participated in the original sin, you know. The first wave fell, and there was a second wave that fell, one of them was the watchers that fell combined with animal man and created nephilim, and the other was sons of God, humans that fell and became as animal men.

**The danger of the veil being torn** is that what comes over the veil, twists your mind, your logic and dowsing and everything to the point that you begin to *believe* that “good is evil and evil is good”. You begin to have the cunning arguments in your head against all that is holy to lead you into a life of spiritual sloth, animalistic pack behavior without meaning. You do something because society tells you or your family expects you to do it, rather than because it is *right*. You begin to think “If I only had one more lover, a better house, car, if I could go to restaurants and just have fun, romance”, whatever that means to the demented mind on the left hand side of God. “If only I had a job where people appreciate me, instead of a job where people hated me”.

**If you review the history of Christianity and the other religions**, you will see that the prophets were always hated, and if you align with the prophets, then you are likely to be hated as well, but that can’t be your criteria. If you are loved by everyone, then worry. If you are loved by people who love evil, then the question is whether you don’t love evil as well.

People who say “Love is the meaning of God” is what? God is love of money, sex, romance, financial security and someone appreciating you? **God is the love of that which is orderly, holy, strong, serene, patient, enduring.**

T2 believes we can close the veils between good and evil. T2 believes that we can stop the lying spirits from spilling over and twisting people’s logic, but until we do, we have to recognize when they are around.

**How do you know when the lying spirits are around?** One easy way to know is if you wake up in the morning and a thought goes around and around in your head about something that is actually rather trivial, materialistic, carnal, grudges or even a song. In T2’s case, they can’t affect her very well, so they come at her with old songs, (like Da) where they will get her to think, remembering an old song, but if they tell her something like “That mean bitch will die, everyone hates you, world is terrible, give up”, they know T2 won’t listen, and you shouldn’t listen either. So they will try little songs. So T2 would think a song, maybe no big deal. But it is a big deal, because she knows they are trying to coax her into thinking it is harmless. **Anywhere a person has a weakness**, the lying spirits that come through the veil will torment you in the late night or early morning hours. And they will haunt you with your weakness, but often in a very disguised way, they want to hit you at your subconscious mind and not the conscious one.

**Movie Reference: “Riders in the Storm” Jim Morrison**

An instance was when we watched the Jim Morrison film and for days, T2 was hearing “Riders in the Storm, into this life you are born, and to this life you will die...” it went on and on, and T1 had not been into that kind of music, as she was always working, as she was a single mother of two month old twins (divorced after their birth) so she didn’t go through the normal adolescence as most people do. She was a religious girl married at 17 and she worked forever. T2 hadn’t heard that song before, she thinks, which is weird to think of someone of our generation. But that song was so tormenting, she asked “What is this song?” But “Into this life you will die” **sometimes you will hear the substitution of words**, but the concept was as though the dark forces were saying “You are going to die”...“In flesh”, as this life in Morrison’s mind was carnality. He was a promiscuous heathen. This voice was saying “You are going to die a death of the flesh, soon”, which was merely an echo of a person that was hoping T2 would die. It was beneficial (to hear this song), in that someone was putting forth the concept of T2 croaking any day. Realize when you hear a song or thought, don’t dismiss it, sometimes you have to destroy them, because it can be an insidious attack that continues for some time.

**So, rule number one:** recognize when something evil comes through the veil and that there are lying spirits that will dowsing as Allies. These allies of evil will try to discourage you, try to guide you into the world of mammon, versus the world of God, and they will do it by telling you “You will die, poor, old, ugly, sick, alone, you will never have children or your children will hate you”, and tell you everything that is considered important in the world of mammon which has nothing to do with spirit and soul; they will all be material. When it starts you may not be able to discern with dowsing, or any way, but hold yourself together emotionally and mentally and say more or less “Get thee behind me, Satan”.

**Initially, to clear;** for T2 to see clearly was to say “*In Jesus Name! What is the answer?*” and T2 could peek through to get the answer. She could trick them by asking the same questions, and they would contradict, and then the Allies would be confused. It says in the Bible “*Test the spirits*” so T2 would make their heads spin and check the questions over and over. **If you can’t get a clear answer, you pray for divine intervention** to (confuse) the lying spirits and destroy them, by throwing them into fire, water and rocks. Burn a candle and **Pray:** “*I ask the powers of heaven to fill my room with angels that will destroy lying spirits for a 100 feet around this candle*”. **The key** is you must know when you are being lied to by spirits. You will think it is your own thoughts and emotions, you may suddenly feel weepy, and “I feel sad because my sister moving to Japan”, or that “So many people in the world don’t know God”, or “Sad because I’m exhausted from spiritual work, and I’m lonely and poor” and which it is normal to feel sad. T2 can guarantee you that if you know God; you will be joyful even in the middle of mourning for the loss of souls.

**The highest part of you rejoices that people have free will**, and even if they choose badly, you are happy that they had a choice. It is not to be sad, that they took the wrong one, but you are happy you gave them an option. With no option, it is a tragedy. With an option, and they refuse it, then at least you have been impeccable, and they have been given an option and they have free will.

**The world is losing children’s free will**, because they are not offered the option of holiness, and they won’t be, unless we have saints or reading material that stimulates virtue in a budding soul. One has had five children, two have souls now, and T2 says to God, “God’s will be done”, if she can help them, any of them, God’s will be done. These are children that spent their lives in churches and were around spiritual work from birth, and a mother that loved God always. Sometimes the world is too much pressure and we just cannot look upon the loss of some people’s souls as our own responsibility. We have to say parents are one influence, and the world is a major influence.

**If you want to truly help children, you must help the whole world’s children**, and if you get weighed down by the sorrow that your children are lost, they hate God, they may even hate you, then you cannot help the children of tomorrow. Your hope must be to prepare a better future. **God is not despairing, ever**, and if you are truly a spark of God, then you

do not despair. Bible says “Blessed are those that mourn, as they shall be comforted”. It is holy to mourn, not for those that are physically dead, but for those that are spiritually dead. T2 and her predecessor have mourned greatly and mourn today and yet, we will never, never, quit fighting for souls to survive.

**There is no virtue in being destroyed by sorrow.** There is only virtue in living with courage in the middle of sorrow. There is no poetic beauty in being destroyed by life and the circumstances that befall you. There is tremendous (---) and beauty in (a person’s) surviving those struggles and becoming stronger, more serene, more deliberate, precise, persevering, relentless, so that nobody else goes down.

**If somebody else goes down,** there is no honor in staying there with that corpse like mountain climbers in the snow where a buddy is fallen, to spend three days for a funeral and worrying if they can dig through 6 feet of ice. No, there is more honor in climbing the mountain to find the living. **There is honor** in strength and survival. It is not just survival of the fittest, like the left hand worlds are formed. It is survival of the holy, and not the survival of the most physically strong, or the most intellectually stimulating, educated, financially successful, as so many mind control methods would have you think and not the most beautiful. It is survival of the holiness within you encased within a soul, not just so you will survive past physical death, but so you can see God in the Now.

**It is not a payoff plan of heaven vs. hell.** Jesus said “The Kingdom of Heaven is within you”. T2 has seen over and over that any person who prays rightly, who loves God, who submits his will (to God), who wants to serve humanity, is saved from annihilation, from the hounds of hells and the left hand worlds. The layers from the other side of the veil cannot touch such a person except superficially. It is only when a person embraces death.

**What does it mean to embrace death?** For one thing, it could mean that you focus on how long you are going to physically live, or someone else, or how long somebody has already physically lived, and you worry about the outcome and if they should die physically; which of course is a profound materialism. By being in the future about death, or the past, one is out of the Now about life. If one looks to the lower pleasures apart from the pleasures of being one with God, then one is looking down to what is fed by death. It doesn’t mean that we must all suffer and not eat a good rib now and then or not enjoy a glass of wine, friends, laughter, eggnog and turkey. What it means is those things are nothing compared to God.

**It doesn’t mean that one suffers without material pleasures,** but it merely means that one’s whole focus of priorities of attention should be God’s Will and how to be holy. And if you must be uncomfortable in the process, then it is (still a) comfort. That sounds like a paradox, but every time you push yourself to do God’s Will and you suffer, the next time you suffer less. Struggle and be like an athlete preparing for a major event, muscles are sore at first, but you keep exercising so you are an athlete and run 6 miles without a bit of soreness.

T2 has over the last few years spent many hours in prayers and attempts to do God’s Will, and sometimes she felt as if (she were) breaking, as our bodies are laden with the miasms that are resistant to holy influence. So she might work an hour of spiritual work and be tired. Then she could work two hours, then she worked until she dropped, and again, and it got so that she could work 5,6,7 hours, and now she can work pretty much 21 hours a day and even those three hours that she says she is not working, she is praising God and asking for strength. The last thing she says as she lays on her bed is **(Prayer)** “*Lord give me strength to do God’s Will tomorrow with every fiber of my being and on all levels*”.

Never does she ask for comfort, but for strength, and because of that she is blessed beyond words; in that she is strong, receives comfort and gets relief from suffering. She can work for 8 hours but it seems like thirty minutes. Time flies because being in the Now, she doesn’t sit and say “How long to am I to work, Lord, ten or twenty minutes?” but she says “God’s Will be done” and then it is over, and it might be six, ten or sixteen hours, but she knows that our strength is God’s strength. With the human vessel, we coax the lower form to be able to endure the mighty forces of the heavens so you have to build up to it. **You should always remember** that your strength is God’s strength and then you will never doubt that you can endure anything that you face.

If you are pure in heart and desire to know truth, then every time a lying spirit could swarm around you, you will not be taken in. But if your heart not be pure, and devotion not be impeccable, the blind spot of your weakness will confront you with a lying spirit that tells you what you want to hear and convince you that it is true.

Once T2 had a student that had worked hard for a long time, but he was tired of working. He would work and he was reaching a point of exhaustion, and instead of saying “God, please give me the strength to be stronger to work for you”, he prayed “Dear Lord, please relieve my suffering”. Since he didn’t pray for strength, the only way to remove his suffering was to remove his path. You could say that he in fact; he could have had his suffering removed by being strong to not notice the suffering. But, we must be logical and be like a computer. To get through to the ‘no suffering’, you have to go through the strength. The easy way out is the “No suffering without strength” (directory), and because of that, he asked for death; death of the soul. So this person could not bear up mentally. His idea was that he wanted his teacher dead, but that would seem too gross; being a refined soul. What he did, was he started having dreams that his teacher would die. He



thought the dreams were prophecies, and he dowsed they were prophecies. Because of that he became very concerned about his teacher's health and he said "Are you sure you should be in a car today, I have a bad feeling about it", or, "Is it safe to go this or that place?" because in the front of his mind was that the teacher was going to die, because after all, he dreamed it.

**Like Don Quixote's niece** who said "I was only thinking of you", this is how lying spirits work by making you think that you are doing something holy. So this student then, all the while thinking he was the most impeccable student of all, began to over and over in his mind worry that the teacher would die, and see his death in many ways, or her death. The gender really doesn't matter here, as the scenario has happened all over the world in many times and many centuries, if you get her drift.

**What if Judas** dreamed Jesus were to die, and that it was God's will for Jesus to die? He would say "I am a holy person, the silver means nothing to me, but I am doing it, because I am concerned about Christ". Maybe Judas was tired of the holy path, and being a disciple and he thought "How can I get out of this and save face?" In his consciousness he begged for the relief of suffering, and not for strength. By asking for the relief of suffering, is the asking for death.

**Judas ripped the veil** and was given an option which was mirrored so that it looked like he was doing Jesus a favor. With Don Quixote, they surrounded him with mirrors to take him out of his "madness", and "illusion of windmills" ; that "There were no demons!" So Judas looked through the veil of good and evil and the lying spirits proudly announced that "You have been chosen by God to fulfill the prophecies by helping Jesus die, and this is how you do it, and you have heard Jesus must die for the sins of many, you are helping him and divinely inspired to help him." Jesus said at the last supper: "It is true that the son of man must die, but woe to him that takes the silver".

**There are always plenty of vehicles for darkness** to work through to fulfill the plan of God. It could have been a stranger, not a disciple, so as to fulfill the prophecies, and for Jesus to be accepted by others as the messiah. Of course, they didn't accept him anyway, most of them, but they still had to do their best, just as we. No, Judas was merely tired of the struggle, so he was provided an out.

Perhaps Christ could have taught another month if the disciple had not used the Law of Division against him, but within law the disciple had free will and could have finished him up (sic). **The perfect Time is up to God.** God uses people's weaknesses as well as their strengths and there are times when a person's weakness may make him appropriate to finish a process.

**For instance** in our own group we have had people who have been rather disordered in several different realms. It looks as though we have been attacked by many people, (legally) we've been "slandered, libeled; with words I never heard in the Bible" (Paul Simon song). And yet it has all worked together for good. "All things work together for good for them that love the Lord and do His will". Then you may run into a bit of (glitches) as every group is dependent upon synergy, so if everything works together for good, for them that do His will, does that mean the individual or the group? If one person does not do well, does that mean things won't work for good? Possibly. You can't be just an optimist and ignorant, but the Bible says "Be sober, be vigilant" in 1 Peter 5:8.

**Realize that every step of the way, every person, in every group has free will** and that the group's synergy is dependent upon the greatest weakness of any member. So, that having been true, you could say that indeed, Jesus was destined to die according to God's (Judas'?) hand. On the other hand, it was not Judas' *place* to see that his beloved master die. But he *chose* to do evil. In the movies, Judas was a pawn of evil, that he just did the dirty deed. But T2 says that is not true, it never has to be the member of a holy group that destroys the core. But she also knows that was what happened in Jesus' time, because Jesus accepted the free will of his disciples, and he mourned mightily before it happened and afterward.

**The sorcerers would say** "If Jesus was such a big shot, why not stop Judas from doing that?" Because of the (sorcerers') belief in "Power over Law" and the holy believe in "Power within Law." **"Power over Law"** is chaos, one then embraces the left hand of God. It is the other side of the veil between good and evil, and should Jesus not have given Judas his free will, but stopped him, or changed his mind through alchemical methods, then Jesus would have been a sorcerer and evil. So Jesus in great sorrow and mourning saw his own flesh and blood turn on him, in the last supper: "Drink this as my blood and eat this as my flesh". **It was a plea to the stray disciple** "Don't do it, someone else can do it and not within the family. If you kill me, you kill yourself, you are drinking and eating of Jesus blood, you will kill yourself". And that is what Judas did. The flip side of homicide is suicide.

**But Jesus would not go against law**, nor must we ever. Even if it meant the end of the world, we can't go against law; if we did, we would join the left side of chaos. The hard thing is if someone goes bad, they tend to think they are doing something good. Once a person embraces the veil between good and evil, they see evil as good.

On one hand Judas thought "I am helping beloved Jesus, as fulfilling prophecy, and I'm suffering and sad" but what was really going on was that he was listening to the lying spirits that told him to "Kill the bastard, destroy him and you will be your own god. He doesn't want you to eat from the tree of good and evil; then you will be a god as he".

**It was a serpent** and many of the lying spirits drowse as serpents. If Adam and Eve had never listened to lying spirits, how humanity would be different! And yet because of free will, humanity is where it is, and halfway between good and evil the chaos of civilization is being sucked through the veil of good and evil out of the Garden of Eden, and yet T2 believes we can draw it back through to the side of order and good.

So, back to the story before Judas. This (other) student started thinking of his master as about to die, and he was filled with sadness, then he became determined that it must be the plan of God that he take over and fulfill the functions, relationships, etc. that the master had. So with a heavy heart, of course, he began to prepare for the death of his teacher. But a funny thing happened, the teacher and the students went on a trip out of the country, and during that trip they saw two people: The teacher said “Look at that couple, the man and woman, she is wishing the man would die so she would inherit the money, and he is becoming decrepit, because she imagined him as declining so he is fulfilling the prophecy. Look at her, as she smiles when he gets a sudden pain from tripping”.

**The Master said** “Look and observe and realize that anytime that you expect someone to die, that you *want* them to die. And if you remember that Power is only in the Now, and Life is only in the Now, and if you focus your attentions on whether some corpse will fall apart in one year or twenty, then you are satanic and listening to the lying spirits, and examine whether in fact you are not carnal and materialistic. The teacher told her students that while looking at that example, and in fact indirectly told the couple in a metaphor: “Wouldn’t it be tragic, theoretically, if one person put in the ethers that another would die, for his money? Isn’t that a terrible situation?” This was to alert the man, and to let the woman know what she was doing. (Which was listening to) the lying spirits she thought “If I get rid of the man, then I can serve God more thoroughly, I will drowse how long will he live. That is too bad, I better prepare now...who would I marry in six months when my husband dies? Dear lord, give me the answer I am praying for guidance, dear god, please tell me when?” **The fault is not in asking for truth, but a concept within the concept of truth.** Not whether you should play the lottery, but what you will do with the money your Silva Mind controlling manifested? Whenever you pray with a construct desire, you are evil, and when you pray “God, What do I do within this construct?” your god is not holy, but is instead romance, sex, money, success in business, friendship. It is something, but not our Lord in heaven.

**That is why praying rightly** is the one thing to teach humanity to pray for strength and not for comfort.

**To pray:** *For holiness and not things, people or success, but merely to pray to be of service whatever that is.*

*Pray for wisdom and the strength to face what you must see within that wisdom, and not for emotional comfort for what you see, but strength.* This woman with her husband was so sure she was doing God’s will, there was no changing her when she was told. But the master and the student watched, and the master said to the student about 100 times “Do you know what this action means?”

This is what Cel called the “Flea voice” (as T2 had suggested to Cel –over and over- to get flea powder for the dogs en-route to Vermont). Cel didn’t listen. To predict the natural events of the lower world sometimes it is better to sleep with two dogs with fleas to learn cause and effect. Dogs and cats have fleas and they jump on the dogs—it is cause and effect. **It is not a master’s job** to transmute a lower effect that flea powder could prevent, it is against law. If you are supposed to use flea powder, then do so. T2 didn’t ask for (the student’s) comfort, but for the progression of soul and the understanding of law, and the understanding of lower law is an example of many (higher) things.

**For example, this master** with students in far off country said, “Look at this mistake, by putting it in the ethers, in the spiritual sense, she is committing a murder. Whatsoever a man does in his heart, he has done”. In the Bible when they were about to stone the adulteress, Jesus said “Who among you has not done (sinned) in your own mind?” Jesus did not say to not punish her, but what you think you do, and if you envision fornication and adultery, then you are doing it. If you envision someone dying, and then you are killing them. The example was for another student who was doing the same thing, but the student was envisioning the master dead.

This student knew (and understood) and was stunned and thought about it. He had been taught about thoughts and how with circular thinking, you are trying to manifest it. So the student became very upset and became tormented in his heart “Have I wronged my master by envisioning death so as to take his place?” But the lying spirits came though the veil and said “There is a difference between the couple and what is happening to you, if you look in the Old Testament there are many examples that appear immoral and are not”. For example Abraham’s wife couldn’t have a baby, so she used the handmaiden to bear a child. In the strictest sense it was adultery, but God told her to mate (Abraham) with the handmaiden to carry on the line. So you see, it is not always cut and dried in the Bible.” But it is how the dark forces work.

**Sometimes, masters are forewarned of their death**, to prepare for the next step. The student said “Obviously, since I have been with the master so long, I am in the category as a holy prophet, who can see the future and I will prepare to accept the destiny”. Then the example of the married couple in the foreign country meant nothing.

The student of the master began thinking: "I have to watch over my master as he will die in time". So he did little things, mistakes that would provoke the master to die. Once the master was in a hospital and the student was saying "I'm so afraid, what if you are dying, and I am concerned about your family, shall I take over these things for you?" The master was taking on karma, and the master said "Get out of here". Then one or two times the car and truck were almost hit by a truck on the side of the master. The student thought "It is almost time for the master to die, these were omens".

Then, as in many times of great prophecies or holy times, there were people trying to hunt down the master, so the master went into hiding, but one night the student opened the door wide open and announced in a loud voice: "Oh master, run and hide!". And then called the master's name, and called so loud that people down the street, so that people could hear, and the light was fully on the master. Well, you see that the student did not (learn from) the lesson of Judas, nor the lesson of the couple in the far off country, but was so convinced of his own holiness, and yet he was plotting the demise of his teacher to merely fulfill the prophecy in his own mind.

**Evil deals with death.** The left hand worlds of chaos tell you that "Death is good", they told the student, as the wife (of the couple), that "Death is good", and that is how evil works. They don't tell you to live.

**Life and holiness is in the NOW** and not by preparing to be holy, powerful and impeccable in the future, but by being impeccable an inch, a step at a time in the Now. To do one's best, one is able every day (to become more impeccable) on a very corpse level. (Doing one's best) is not by being grand or planning to be grand, but by being humble and saying "What may I do to serve today, not tomorrow, or yesterday," is not asking for relief from suffering, but "Lord, How may I be strong and holy today, please show me".

**T2 tells you those stories** so that you may know then, the lying spirits which try to lure you out of your Garden of Eden. They lure you about the future, and just as the serpent said, "The master doesn't want you to eat as you will be like a god". (---?) That is where they will be. They make it sound good. In the Bible it says "Ye are Gods", if the serpent says "Ye will be god, then it is good to eat the apple to know what is evil, good to know the law of polarity, so I will eat as that what it says in the Bible and am doing God's plan." That is where people twist things in the Bible so as to do evil. The trick was recognizing the person (is thinking) in the future "If you do this, you will get this". "Be as Gods", what does that mean? Some gods are money, sex, romance, self-esteem in work place or another person.

You will know if you are not in the Now, when you wake in the dead of night and you hear something rolling in your head that says "What about this in the future?" or "What about that person who wronged you in the past?" or "What about money, someone taking you for granted, or emotionally in some way, what about a guy in past, or my future will be lonely, what if I don't get married or have a child?" Is that the way to be, it can't be. If you wake in the morning with such thoughts, you can be sure they are thoughts of lying spirits across the veil of good and evil.

**The Lying Spirits say** to fear or change the future in some way to suit some materialistic concern, and they show you the past to give you conviction to go to the future. They say to "Get this, you have to go there." If you wake in the morning and night and feel serenity in the Now, and joy without words, and just the knowledge that God is with you, in the Now without fear, guilt, without a lot of planning, or recital of the past, then you know that you are free of the lying spirits. If you wake with voices or a song that keeps playing (like *Riders in the Storm*). If you hear a song in your head and you think that is trivial, like the Judy Garland song (*sings*) "Maybe a baby will climb upon your knee, put his arms around you, but what about me? You'll find somebody new, what am I to do, I'll not get over you though you have forgotten". What is that song about, but looking to the future, about what is missing, and that some asshole robbed them of it.

**The flip side of romance is "kill."**

**Flip side of pseudo devotion is "kill."** It doesn't have to be sexual romance. Look at Judas, he thought he loved the Christ and thought he was doing God's will in taking the silver; pseudo devotion. If you hear a song that hits a tiny insecurity, pain, memory, then know the dark forces are working on you **because God is Joy, is Now.**

If you are truly in the Now, then whatever manifests in your physical life, you accept one day at a time and you are happy with it. It doesn't mean you don't go to the store so you have groceries three days in advance, but you take it all lightly, and look at the physical world lightly and the physical planning things that are normally done, are done without a great deal of intensity but to fulfill the rather animalistic functions that occur on the basis of plans, for people with souls and not. Both need to go to the grocery store, to the toilet and to eat bread and water then to survive.

**Because holiness must enter the basest level in order to raise up those that are base.** For that reason we shouldn't pray to be Breatharian and a saint as we have read about in Yogananda's book, but hope to have the strength to be immersed in the sewer of humanity and have a snorkel device to breathe divine air.

We don't need to look fancy or miraculous to people or prove anything on the basest of levels. When Jesus did so many miracles, yet there were people who believed and some didn't. If he made a blind person to see, then those that don't want to believe, they would think the man was not totally blind (that he had some obstruction) and Jesus scratched it off. They would make any excuse to make light of miracles.

T2 remembers a case of the worst down syndrome kid she had ever seen. (The child) was (facing?) only death, screaming, flapping, and about eighteen months of age, with the fingers distorted and the whole body posture weird, totally deaf and the feet were club footed. The holy powers came down through T2's predecessor and blasted that being that was tormented and within a month that child was walking, could hear, the feet had straightened out, the intelligence was going toward normal from the most retarded child ever seen. And yet the mother herself did not want to *believe* it because it would mean that God was *real* if a miracle happened. And the mother then started going and getting animal injections for the kind of RNA which were really from aborted fetus. She was told (by T2) the (treatments) were fetal cells from abortions that have a lot of spiritual disorder, and not to do it. But the mother kept *seeing* the daughter as a mongoloid, and fought the divine healing that was taking place, which within a year the child would have been totally normal. It took that long (a year), because any sooner would have been too much of a shock physically and spiritually for the kid and the parents. The mother kept trying to restructure the mold back to the deformity to a certain point then, and the healing had to stop.

T2 doesn't know what the child is like now, but knows it could have been a case of complete recovery from *spiritual* means and not injections of aborted fetus. The mother had no faith. When Jesus said "Faith has made you whole" - spiritual healing will not work with a lack of faith. **Faith, Hope and Charity**, she had no faith, no hope the healing would occur, and no real love. So Jesus did all those miracles and most of them were just scoffed at, and then He said "A prophet is not without honor, except in his own country." He could do no miracles around his own people, as they would have tried to force the miracles back to a point of death. Jesus could have done it, but with the Downs' kids, they drive away death from the force that goes toward life (?) (sic).

Jesus entered a period of time where he said; "There is no reason to do physical miracles, because people who do not understand God will defile the results and then incur a great karmic debt. It is better to teach men law and virtue so as to heal the spirit and allow the body to heal afterward. "The people taunted Him and said "Give us a sign that you are real, jump off the mountain, turn the rock to bread, are you a big shot or not?" "Do it." Jesus was not about to take orders from the devil. He told the people "An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign." In other words, a physical sign of a person's holiness and lack of (---) (sic).

**What is an 'evil and adulterous generation' really?** Don't take definitions for granted. The word EVIL is the opposite of LIVE on the other side of the veil. **It was mirrored LIVE**, and a mirrored live is death, so evil is death. A civilization that embraced death is what Jesus was talking about that thinks good is evil. "Life is death", body is pretty (?), "Food, things and the soul is the corpse."

**And what is adulterous?** Does it mean that if a person gets married at 16, then that person can never remarry as they would be sinful in the light of the church believer? If a person marries at 16 and the husband is a lunatic, does that mean adulterous in the sight of God? Many people have quoted the Bible on cases like that. But if you study the Bible it says: "Marriage cannot be broken except through adultery." How can something be broken that has already been broken? The forefathers said a woman could not do, was a sin, but a man could do and was not a sin (sic). It was not intended to do that way. How can something broken be further broken? Whether one side of the egg cracks, or the other, it doesn't matter, the egg will get rotten.

**Whether the male or the female is adulterous, the creative energy between them is dead.** That is one meaning of an adulterous generation and that people will sit and visualize carnal acts with another person's husband, or someone of the same sex, and (perverse --?) because they are adulterous in their hearts. That is the low meaning.

**The high meaning is that people are unfaithful to God, which is our true spouse.** We are alone in the world. It is between you and God, master and spouse and that God is everything and you are his servant; supposedly.

Our society looks down on people who are servants, to be a kitchen maid or a house maid is considered low, (they are) those that prepare food and bless it, and even people who don't know the skills of refined cooking chefs are revered as (-). But you could take someone in the kitchen of the needy who is holy and would bless that food, and that kitchen maid would be a saint if she could do so. If she could bless everything that she touches, which is what all of us should do. Everything we do should be holy and what we have touched. We cannot leave some part of our life tucked in a drawer hoping that God will not see.

What some people think is holy, is **Situational Ethics**, but you have to know which law applies at what level. For example any woman dumped by an adulterous man, "cannot marry as she would be a whore", but that this is not true. What we need to be more concerned about is whether we are true to God or adulterous to God. We are adulterous if we have another god before Him. Just like the woman wanting her husband dead for a young buck lover. If you envision (anything material), and with mental mind controls, a car, house, business, then you have another God and you are adulterous.

**If you visualize someone having sex with you**, that you have a craving for them, you are adulterous because what you think, you become, and that doesn't mean you will manifest them in bed, but you are manifesting "Sex is god" and not the one true God. People should not spend their time in stupid fantasies, and yet the hounds of hell will tell you that what you are seeing is holy. They will give you some little lie to tell you it is holy.

A woman may have repeated dreams of sex with a holy man, but it may be dark forces to try to get her to entice him to sin. And she may have a vision that in the astral plane, that she is his wife and they are living in parallel worlds, and that anything is possible, so she is told by guides, that it is moral to sleep with the priest as she is fulfilling (something) in the holy plan. So she goes to church and smiles coyly knowing that (she and the priest) experience the same things. She sends elementals and constructs with images so that when he goes to bed he is tormented and he prays and asks "Dear Lord, take this away from me". Then if he is devout, (she/they) will give up and then go for another.

**The sexual weaknesses** are the easiest (to go after) and after that is money, but T2 can guarantee that with a sexual weakness, they also have money problems. They can say that 'money means nothing', but they leave a purse in the public toilet, which leaves all their money and identity on the back of a toilet and everyone says "It is so sad that happened to someone so poor who doesn't care about money". If anyone is stupid, it doesn't mean they are not material. Some of the most materialistic people are poor. The amount of money people have does not indicate (holiness). Some are stupid or smart materialists, some are kind of lower middle class. There is no glory in poverty, the reason for the spiritual vow of poverty is that then they hold themselves up as an example to not need fancy things. Like T.S. Eliot "With gold knobs on the bathtub".

**In dealing with people, be an example that is coherent in purpose.** In some people it (may be) said: "God has awarded me abundantly because I am trying to do God's will, I thank God for money, intelligence, education and I have worked hard to get to where I am, and I owe thanks to God that I have these talents, and strength, dedication, and virtues as a part of God. So I thank God for the virtues I have been graced with and also that I have worked hard to get there".

So it is immaterial whether we have something or not. It is nice to not be hungry, to not think about the stomach so as to do God's work. If you are not having to spend every five minutes putting a bucket under a rainy roof, then you don't have to worry about (having less time for) spiritual work. With a roof that is faulty, we would have had no books produced in the last nine months. There are material things that must be obeyed according to the lower laws. It is not holy to manifest a roof with astral magic, like magicians, dropping croutons in the air, or a bangle, "I will manifest...(for you)..." that is very bad (sic).

An evil and adulterous generation means someone whose god is not our God, but money, sex, romance or something else, someone else. **Your greatest task is to know when something is holy or not.** If you are not in the Now, then it is not holy. If (lying spirits) tell you that you are about to win wonderful things and that god has led you to be rich, to get a wife, to have a baby a year from now, or a job in Canada, mistrust it, because it won't be in the future (if it is gnosis), it will be (something like) "Get the hell out of Dodge" and it will be "Do it". It won't be "Get your affairs in order, do a retirement account, get the furniture dusted and clean the cat litter box", but it will be "Do it". And if you say "In the eyes of the world, this would be the wrong thing to do, because it seems irresponsible to leave a business; to leave a business and go" and yet if you ignore this, **if God advises you to listen, you hear and act and if you don't act, then He quits talking.** And you know who then is talking, it is the lying spirits that entice most of humanity and they always talk about the future, past, money, get you stirred up in the future and whether someone crapped on you in the past, or what is lost or gained, in the past or future.

It doesn't mean that if a murderer is coming after you that you won't be alerted, but (gnosis) will say "Get out, go". But (it will) not from imagining (something) in the future, but (it will be) imminent. If it was in the Now, (then) T2 moved in the Now. If you love truth in the Now, then you accept what God tells you with a heavy heart and you do it.

**If you don't know the difference between lying spirits and gnosis, you are in trouble.** So she gives clues, to learn. You can be shown examples and ignore them. She can say "Not to have sexual relations without first removing spirits, as they will enter the auric cocoon", then you may say "I have been such a good Christian and have done such work", but that weakness could be your downfall. If the lying spirits tell you about the future and past and think evil, and then you receive thought of (future?) that may seem good but is evil, they may be preparing you to do that evil (sic). If they say "Someone has harmed you in the past" and they get you to think about it, you say "Get thee behind me Satan". You could have a dream of a lover at age 20, and you could wake up possessed and then dowse it as a sign from heaven that "This lover is my destiny that he or she will...god will bring him back to me". Then it might happen that you run into him after 20 years after all these years and you think "See, there is my one true love who was supposed to be a co-partner of mine in heavenly work". That person could be married, but it won't matter (to you). The difference is if you were truly supposed to be with someone, number one, the carnality would be minimal.

**Holy relationships are not based on carnality**, if you also have thoughts of a person that are romantic and not carnal, T2 can assure they are from hell, and she promises that nine out of ten of your **dreams** are out of hells, constructs and demons, and one should above all not pay attention to dreams, or not have them (analyzed) (but instead) spend time getting clear and in deep **Prayer**, say “In Jesus’ name: lying spirits depart!” and then **Ask** the Lord “*Was there anything in the dream that I was supposed to know?*” If you truly don’t want or desire an outcome on the contents of the dream, then you will hear truth, but if so, then the lying spirits will hide in a blind spot and whisper a lie. Just as in the case of Judas; to turn over his master to the authorities, or it may be that you are to even kill someone.

**There are many people that have killed someone in holy service;** (they might say) “This is an evil person who is the antichrist!” (and then it would become) “Let’s get a knife or a silver bullet” (because) “Evil is good”. As opposed to, in the case of profound holiness, evil will (----) as the antichrist. (This occurs) because they are seeing through the mirror, and like in the movie Damien, the demon kid that was born, they decide they have to do him in, to stab him.

**Your concern must not be the physical destruction of anything.** If a burglar came in, then you could shoot, because it is like a wild dog, (this would be) a maniac and an animal and (you are) not to expect they are human. Mow them down, as (that is) within the animal rules. **When you are in animal territory, live with animal rules.** You can’t pray and ask “Don’t hurt me!” For example, a monastery in San Diego, (during the 18<sup>th</sup> c) the priest died because a group of savage Indians broke through the door to steal the food. The priest instead of hiding, went to them and opened his arms and said “God loves my children.” And they just slaughtered him, because they didn’t care about God, they were living by animal rules, which include rape and pillage and destroy. The priest was stupid, and did not obey divine law.

**This implies that on each level, you obey the laws on each level.** If you put a foot in the fire, expect it to burn, with sorcery (you could not do?). But the question is, if you stick your foot in the fire, maybe you should be burned. One is not supposed to do spiritual acts for show, or to avoid paying the price on a lower level. One is not to manifest a pumpkin pie and if one does this, one won’t gain virtue. **One first gains virtue** on an animal level, then at human level, then God (sic). If you can’t obey even the animalistic human behaviors of the species, then why be rescued from above? Like the chiropractor with the AIDs patients’ pictures, he said to T1: “Help them” and she said “No, it is against the law to help them, due to cause and effect, nature and law”.

In some cases one can help, like if someone gets (tainted) blood, or a demoniacal possessed person in a schoolyard, sees a sweet person with a soul and crams AIDs in the belly. With a physical attack of an evil person against a good person that occurs, many holy people have died, as evil seeks good out to destroy it (which is) a law of chaos. A child like that should be helped and will be helped. And the heaven listens to holy children, persons and holy prayers. A person can be a total mess, and they **pray rightly and say** “*God, today, show me how I may live according to your plan. Give me the strength to do God’s will to face truth not as I want it, but as it is unfolding within God’s plan in my life. I do not know what truth is, the octave that it appears may differ in manifestation of flesh, but I will to do God’s will. Give me truth and strength to do what you ask*”.

It is not a prayer to say “Dear Lord, please give husband Ronnie a liver from a mass murderer. You will make it right, and if you do, he will probably quit drinking”. That is not a prayer. Ronnie would have to face the fact of going against God’s laws in flesh and pay the price, and truly **pray**: “*I know I have spent my life as a heathen, and I completely submit myself to you now, and if I’m supposed to die, then God’s will be done.*”

This is not unlike the woman/student who was praying “Lord what must I do when my husband dies and I marry the other man? Thank you, Lord, for the strength to carry this difficult burden”, which is like the letter of the law with an idea/construct set up. “An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign” because a sign will tell you that something(?) will be ok, or bad (sic). How many books (exist discussing) cataclysms, and Mother Mary and (the end of time) is near. It is true that **Noah** built his boat, with one board at a time, from being told to do so. “The Lord told me to build it because of a rain, God’s will be done, and (I am not) afraid to die, as I would be with the heavenly Lord, but I was told to do it, so I am doing it”. People laughed and said he was crazy.

**We have to build our own boats, (which are our) lower selves** washed in the streams of spirit and (--?) (one board) at a time, and neither be weak because life is too hard, or weak (because we are) without friends or money. But (we may be) weak by choosing to be weak by wanting or desiring something that is destructive.

**The root of all depression** is desiring destruction on another person. By embracing death in another person, you embrace it yourself, it coils around until it envelops and chokes you to death. The root of all depression is selfishness and hate of the plan of God. All the drugs in the world won’t help. If you could say some family was ruined in the Depression, then maybe they have a miasmatic impression of hating the plan of God. Some people can’t get out of it.

**Some fish swim out of the net to freedom**, while all the fish caught in the net sit and say “This is it, it is all over now.” But occasionally a fish bites through and swims. It keeps trying, it knows there is a way, that there is a big hole, and they keep at it, they don’t say “Death is coming”, but say instead “I am alive and will get out of this net, one swim at a time”.

The fish is living in the now and knowing it is living, it knows it needs to get out of the net, and not to die. The difference (between the two is that one) is knowing it is going to die and (the other one is) knowing it is God's will to get out of the net.

**There is a difference between materialism and an being an idiot about money.** Say if you loan some drug addicted homosexual who was a horse racer and a defiler of all things holy, and loaned him 50 thousand dollars for a business, and what does he do but sell drugs around the world with your money? Then realize you made a mistake. You will then withdraw from the business and have nothing to do with this kind of evil. You cannot rationalize what you spend your money on, if you are investing in racing, then you are investing in evil.

**The Pyramid scheme**, is a vampire thing, it is based on products priced beyond their value so that people can sit on their butts that are up-line. It is a different thing to sell things above price so that you make a good product. It is another thing to con people that without your product they will either die or be holy, as after all, "A clean body means holiness." So they get people convinced they will die from a horrible disease, or die from AIDs (and be healed) due to algae, then the down line (pyramid) and on every step, the price increases. Pretty soon, one dinky bottle is selling for thirty five dollars when you should sell it for five. That is evil based on people lying when you could instead go out and chew grass in the country and juice it up. Like the wheatgrass cathedral, all this worship of food when you could go out in the field (whereas they) focus on one grain of wheat. When with different grains you are better off, spending half of your time thinking you will die if not with the right food (sic). Pyramid schemes are evil, they always include lying. If you put something into evil, you begat evil, doesn't mean you have embraced evil but you have to pull out. (You have to play) hard ball to do it then; you play hard ball and grab them by the nuts (sic).

They say "She says she is a Christian, and look how evil she is!" who you can see, what she is learning (sic). They don't realize the law of Correspondence is *As Above, So Below*. It is Cause and effect, your money goes to evil, you produce more evil and that is bad. A lot of people who invest in things that are really awful think if they don't touch it, it doesn't matter. Like the mafia don who orders people killed, and then becomes outraged when their own child is killed as they disassociate the fact they want someone killed. They are very indignant if someone tries to kill them. It happens in every sub culture.

**That is how people disassociate**, they think what *they* do is ok and what another does is not. The true trick is to discern what is (coming) from lying spirits and what is not. **Pray:** *For discernment and struggle for it*. If you are tired but at 3AM you hear something, then you get up and pray, rebuke the dark forces and clear yourself. T2 did this at five-thirty AM this morning, so don't think you are immune. *The further you go on a holy path, the more people you meet will decide to hate you*. If you hole up in a mountain and not see anyone, there will be spirits battling you if you are a saint intercessor, because the forces of evil want to destroy saint intercessors.

T2 was writing the last lesson in the office and was under attack by lying spirits from former students (who were) seriously contaminated, (and she cleared them) so that they wouldn't try to destroy this work and to give them another chance and T2 has worked on people known and unknown. She works all the time. Then all of a sudden a thought came into her head: "*Why do you think it is reasonable to think that the forces of evil on the left side of the veil would want to destroy the forces on the right side? Wouldn't that mean they all would be destroyed due to the law of polarity? (sic)*" (This thought was due to) an erosion on her spiritual body. On the one hand, T2 could say "Isn't that interesting", but in her gut she knew it was a lying spirit. So T2 **prayed** for an answer from God: "If there is an answer, I pray to understand if I am not to know, then I pray to trust." If you can't understand, then accept without understanding why this is.

**The Holy Beings told her** (in answer to her prayer above) that there are octaves of destruction when one (octave) folds, another world can evolve above it, the one who wins in one world will be the ruler in the other. The mystery is "What is the ruler? In our world it is supposed to be orderly and holy and the Son is on the orderly (world) and this world is supposed to be holy, not evil. You could say then, "If in the next world, if both sides go evil, (---)." (What will happen): There will be one side that (appears) holy. You could say it will be orderly if not holy, and seem very orderly like tract houses in subdivisions and yet there will be no God and no Son of God, because chaos won.

**And that is what hells are.** There is a gauge, when evil takes over a civilization and a group, and then it keeps going in a time space-spiral and you could say "Look how orderly it is!", or (it might be) channeling coming from an advance system which is orderly. Then the houses are like in Holland; tulips in front yards that are mowed, dogs no fleas and one is never fired from a job. It *sounds* like people are in heaven, but nobody cares anything about God because they are all automatons. They are used to supporting the chaos, because the ruler of their world is Satan, they no longer have free will, they are robots.

**In the world ruled by holiness, man has free will.** Worlds by Satan, the people are slaves, and there are worlds like that already out there. The satanic forces would like this world to fold into one with an orderly house and test-tube babies in artificial wombs and which can grow a kidney in a Petri dish to restore yours; where the arm falls off and grows back: that



is the idea of heaven in most people's minds, as they think of (God) as flesh and things, then they think that a clean house is Godly. "Cleanliness is next to godliness". If a person becomes disorderly, they are very possessed, in the lower realm. When cat and dog shit is not picked up, it is a very bad sign, spiritually speaking.

**Cleanliness has more to do with one's thoughts.** What are clean thoughts, though? For one thing they are sweet, like the smell of fresh baked bread, roses in the house and a smell of sweetness. What if you opened a can of sewage to fumigate the room? Instead (what you would want) is orderly, sweet kind thoughts, speech that is caring, not weak, weepy or clinging, but strong, clean and generous.

**Generosity of spirit:** a person can never control the forces out of the right hand (truly) unless he has a generosity and courtesy about him in the lower self. This means that if someone is in your house, and they are hungry you feed them; you care if they are cold in the night, and care if the atmosphere is conducive to prayer. A candle is a courtesy provided and you entertain them as an honored guest as indeed you should look on your fellow man, as an honored guest.

**You could say; "Do you ever confront someone when they wrong you?"** How do people wrong you? It may be accidental, if they spilled water on your socks, that is going to make you so mad you slug them? Or maybe one day they feel sick at heart from going through a spiritual crisis and they don't clean the tables so well, then you say, "It doesn't matter what the excuse is, do it and do it now!" T2 would say that compassion is close to Christ.

**True compassion and generosity of spirit** is patient, sweet, enduring, forgiving, and it does not hold grudges from one day to the next such as: "I remember last week I went three times and you once, so you do it". No, it is saying "Today what do I do? Maybe if God wills, if I see the person in their heart, that they are hurting or they have something to do, I will give them the benefit of the doubt; I will be generous and help them." By being generous of spirit, one is not materialistic, one is not blaming or fearing and then (think) you are open to God. But if you are materialistic, or you recite grudges from one day to the next or complain about the future or are irritable, then you are cut off from God in the now and you cannot pray rightly or draw down holiness.

**All holiness is dependent on your own body taking on the sounds of Christ.** Even if the soul is blown to smithereens, you could decide that "Today to live Christ-like, which is to love and forgive, and not be selfish." Be patient, study Virtue. No matter what your past, if you did this, even if you were soulless, then God would hear your prayers.

**You cannot approach God with meanness,** carnality, envisioning someone's death or fear of the past or future. How can you fear the past? You can be afraid that your past will catch up with you and then people will know what you are really like. So you do complex things to hide what you really are; but in the now you are new and born again, in God. By clinging to an aspect of the past self, or with a fallen person with a slimy life, then you will fear the past and will deny the past and you won't remember in your conscious mind, and will you say and do things like i.e. a secretary who gets mad at a boss, so she laces his coffee with cyanide and then he gets real sick and he is about to die and she stands there laughing because he is dying. **Example:** A secretary may turn to you and say "I would never think of poisoning my boss with cyanide. I have worked ten times as a secretary, why would anyone kill the boss? It is so evil it is disgusting!" But no one asked the secretary! ....Me thinks the lady protested too much. Those remarks are **Tells**.

There are so many Tells that people give, and often in speech. They can say "I love my sister so much and she is the joy of my life" and then when they see the sister, they hug and say "You don't look as fit today." What is that really saying? Or if you go up to a person and say "Could I get you some antiperspirant?" Maybe they knew the person was in ketosis and might stink, and the person knows it as well. In the conscious self you think you are doing a favor and say it just loud enough so that everyone hears. Or when someone did the other night, when at the door that person was announcing "T2 is here!" to other people standing at the pay phone. (She said later) "Oh, I was just trying to save you, and with a police car down the street, I was afraid to turn around to warn you". Well, why not just shut the door? Didn't that make sense to just shut the door? **Example:** If a person says: "You know, there are so many women in the world and all they think about is sex, can you imagine why they are like that? We need women who are lady like!" It could be that the body language tells a different thing. **A different example(s):** Someone is a real flirt and yet doesn't want to go to bed with (their date), or it may be someone who swears they love God, and will dowse, yet if they get hit in their car, they sue for whip lash through twenty doctors/quacks for money for the whiplash when they know they don't have whiplash. This accident lawyer stuff is out of control. "I just want what is coming to them by law".

**You can't lie to people and not lie to God,** can't do anything that doesn't reflect on higher (levels). You have to live devoutly to be decent in the higher planes and you can't separate it. Your idea of decency may not be what God's will is. If your idea of a decent life is a three bedroom ranch house out in the country, how can you serve God unless you are away from contamination from the lower world? In reality, you are materialistic.

**Example:** Say you have a house with the railroad tracks and water rushing by in a creek and you say: "That is fine, wherever God wants me to be, whether I am living in a house like T2 used to live in, a beautiful one, or whether I am living in a little cell like T2 (now) with nothing but a mat, a Bible and candle then, God's will be done!" For some it is

their lot in life to live modestly sometimes, and sometimes it is better that they live high on the hog other times. T2 has been wealthy and poor, and they are not so different. Just say “God’s will be done”, don’t worry about retirement income, which is satanic, though it is evil is to worry about the future. This doesn’t mean you are not to sock away money, but don’t waste your energy to worry about money for the children, or college, as you are in the Now. You should be happy in whatsoever state you are in and if God says move from one state to another, you do it. It is not to be poor, to be rich with clothes, or to have (clothes that are) ten years old, you can go to welfare and get a fancy dress and that is nice too; but you don’t care. It is pleasant to eat a nice sandwich, to wear a nice dress and if your mind, heart and stomach are in God’s plan, then you won’t be worried too much, because your true hunger will be for God and your true clothing will be the robe of holiness.

### **FOR THE BOOKS:**

We can look at current book titles to find out what people are looking for and discuss those issues. With food, a person is hungry for something, and feeling they are missing something. With church goes it might be “Why can’t I find a mate, and should I...” There are spiritual causes for obesity and illness.

**If we could mass produce a tiny book called “How to Pray”** with something like spiritual solutions for illnesses: something like that that will trigger and catch a person. Then we can put them in a supermarket, we are not proud.

We want it to get out there. T2 thinks we must be flexible enough and unattached to form to present the form that works.

**The only reason to communicate is for someone to hear.** If the reason we teach is for people to hear, then we teach in different ways to reach others, not for profit or self-esteem. For example, WK wrote a book about T1. He said it was exciting, and he would throw in sex. No, (T1 said not to throw in sex and) it doesn’t have to be autobiographical about a teacher working against aliens, but to say what is really going on. He said the literati would laugh him out of the reviews, (to do that) even though it would sell. He had found a sci-fi novel (model), and the way people would listen about demons is to call them “aliens”, which are essentially demons.

*T1 said to him* “Why do you care if they laugh at you? You have a fulltime accountant managing your money, you don’t lose anything, you have money”

*And he said* “I just couldn’t bear it to not be respected.”

*T1 said* “Slasher films, and teenage sex movies, how is that noble and holy?”

*He said* “They are well done”,

*T1 said:* “Freddie, a high school boy with orgasms in home room class, how does that make the world a better place, with crickets in the underwear? (It may be) written in poetic way, but it is crap. You made yourself rich, why don’t you right the wrong of E.T. which encouraged people to invite demons?” (Write it as) a spiritual journey where you discover these things and no one would know it was you.”

But T1 knew he was wrong and that he could have done better, but he was trying it to make it trashy, otherwise it wouldn’t have fit into Hollywood. If the primary (audience) is an adult, the Hollywood thing is to put sex in. One interesting thing he told her, was that a month before he met T1, (Bruce Willis?) came to him and said “He was having a dream over and over that Jesus is coming back to the earth, and we want to do a movie about it, he would put up the money, and with a producer we will write it. (It would be about a) person who was real simple and is misunderstood as they don’t talk as in the Bible, but they have a different way of acting, and it doesn’t end with a crucifixion, but it could be a poetic story where a prophet goes through life and no one listens, and then leaves.”

So he and WK talked about it to a big producer and WK was supposed to start on a screen play relating to that subject. Then a week or two later he met T1 and it scared him half to death as in some part of his being he knew it had to do with holiness which was the subject he wanted to write. But he didn’t want anything to do with the Laws, as so much of Hollywood is gay, so if the prophet said things like “This is disgusting generation, it is too promiscuous” that he couldn’t say anything about sexual conduct as they are thieves (sic), but he was to make it like (the person was) a patsy that sits around in the alley and cries about the homeless and begging people to feed the starving. That was the only type of holy person they would accept. That was a little haunting and an omen for WK that he was supposed to write about something holy.

T2 remembers his wife in Maine joking about bumper stickers, and she loved the “Honking if you love Jesus”, how could you stand it, the noise? His wife got so agitated with the mention of Jesus and she said “Honk if you love cats” with the strangest face. He was raised Catholic and became Buddhist and she was Jewish but didn’t obey the rules. WK happened to run into T1 in Danville (Vermont) and he was supposed to write books about the teaching, then he decided that without sex it would be boring. T1 told him “You can’t put a teacher that is about T1 (with sex) and she wanted him to talk about aliens, and he wanted to make it an evil ET with a whore catching and killing them.

It was slow learning how to write again, with the neurological damage from the trip to California in July, 1993.

T2 couldn't read, dowse or see words and she could not translate the words with her brain in shock. Then after the trip to California, she couldn't write at all, even her name, let alone write with a clarity to pull (information) down. It has taken a long time to access on a brain level what needs to be said, she knows a lot, but (it is harder) to translate into words.

The book Virtues, Laws and Powers started after many false (---), and she spent hours trying to relearn how to see the computer. But (her ability) is more fluid again and when one reads anything with an auditory (aspect), then one is hearing vs. seeing. She prayed to understand and will get a severe headache when she is writing, and then she will be writing fluently, but it is often very painful. When she is truly attuned, she has a headache with a different frequency to see what is holy. She has to fight the disorder of the earth, it is like being up there and seeing down what is wrong, and sending a radio signal and typing down here.

Everything is flexible, and ask God "What will work?" if the desired outcome is for something that people will understand. What we think is proper or improper is irrelevant, but God's will be done, for the most efficient way we can create the most angles to approach laws and virtues from different levels of development and educational perspective, then we have to do it, and have no attachments. People who have souls and aspire to have souls, read, so to reach them would be through the writing.

In one sense it was a day of (reckoning) (in 1993). The causes put forth were so severe that mankind was at this great vortex of disorder with some aspect of government research and time space travel that produced doors that dark forces entered through various time frames. Mankind was so disordered, they got into it, so instead of recognizing that it was evil, the government tried to make information, people, money, and sex rushes, so people were interested in what they could get in the time space veil (sic). So something had to be done because souls were dying so fast.

You can't just say it is a little thing to open a time space veil, it is so major, the spiritual forces of man must revolt against it. **But first they have to recognize it.** People got lulled (away from) recognizing it because they say "God is love", and if you love aliens, that is God like, or if you love a person who is a mass murderer, that is holy. People forget Law, (and assume it is) an accepting of anybody no matter what they are, or with right extremists that were brutal with firearms (sic); there was no rational system of spiritual law, and no way to deal with the aliens through scientific methods that were commonly known because they were essentially a government phenomenon. Someone had to recognize it as demonic energy and deal with it. T2 doesn't know anyone other than T1 who did anything about it. She saw actual space ships going (up from) the crops circles in her front yard. You could say the government screwed up with the time travel, and you could have a lot of evil around you and not choose to be evil. You could choose to be holy. If you are in the middle of Sodom and Gomorrah, *know* what is holy and not.

**You want to be able to feel sick around unholiness. You want your body to react violently around evil.**

The clearest indication is a whole body sense of nausea, and be grateful for it. But people have gone to shrinks and other doctors to decrease the sensation of panic around evil. Those that had evolved souls are on anti-depressants, Prozac, suffering, or blown out. They still think that there was something wrong with them. They were depressed, anxious and couldn't sleep. Why couldn't they sleep? Maybe there was evil in the room. People who could stand it, though, willed themselves to sleep even with the discomfort and got by a little easier. Some people, like this body, couldn't sleep but learned how to survive without sleep and not going completely crazy by catching a catnap here and there.

**On one hand, people were in some extent victims** in that a few people's errors unleashed horror on humanity, to (work with a hundred people?) holiness will bring a rescue for humanity and there is where we stand. If a few can almost destroy the earth spiritually, then a few people can rescue the earth spiritually, but it comes down to whether people *want* to be rescued, or whether they are going to splash around and refuse the hand that will pull them to the tugboat, or whether they will ride in tugboat and then swim back to the old sunken ferry because they want the familiar. Even those ferried onto the bank, they can long for the sunken ferry and go back, and they do often.

**Spiritual holiness has to be renewed every day and one's decision to do God's will is an everyday dedication.**

There is no accruing a few points and then not praying anymore, but one starts and ends a day with prayer that is deep in your heart.

**Karma: both group and individual.** Who are the people that hire the politicians that are over the military? Who is the chief, but the President? Who votes for him? Which means time travel without thought of what they brought through the veil, so the people who voted for him shared a little karma. If his mother and father were trashy and told him he was his own god and to create his own reality, then they share the karma.

A "Feel good philosophy", wishing, willing and wanting it sounds good, but *should* you want it, and *should* you get it? As a president, "If I just think the aliens are good then they will be"... if one thinks to travel through time and space and if one thinks it, it will manifest evil, and that is misuse of the Law of Manifestation without good sense. If you go to the future and change something what does it do to the past or future? It doesn't take a physicist expert (to know) that if you have a bunch of dominos lined up and you take one out of the middle what will happen; or a house of cards.

The people that warned against such things were considered depressing doomsayers, and yet it was just logical that some people so into positive mental philosophies think they can do anything and remain unscathed. Even if they are dying with something horrible, (they think) if they are cheerful, then people will write about how wonderful they are and they say “I believe that every day a new day dawning.”...“Live to the maximum, love everybody, and live your last few days to hand out cookies to children” and then people think (such a one) is a saint. But (such a one) should be on his knees praying to understand what his error is to find what brought him to this. But that is considered negative, so the (new) birth/glassy eyes, huggy kissy do gooders have no morals, and they are considered the cream of society because they don’t make anybody feel bad.

If you make people “feel bad”, if you tell them to change their life or if T2 tells somebody to quit thinking about money all the time, they get mad at her because she *sees* it; or if she suggests anything else. You can’t hide your hating someone from God, but if you tell something to someone that “What they are doing or thinking is against law”, like Jesus said “Whoever first sinned cast, the first stone” but what he is saying is that anyone who thinks the same thing is doing the same. Anybody who wishes a person dead has committed a murder. To tell someone that “You have already killed someone and you are a murderer (by thinking it)”, they will say “I never wanted anybody dead, I just dowsed it, and I know I was clear, it had to be true” and then they get mad as a hornet. T2 could see that this was occurring to *satisfy the lower self saying*: “I could see and dowse that I was supposed to work for a corporation for a huge fee, I dowsed it, and it has to be true!” yet what happened was that one *wanted* it, so they dowsed what they wanted. If T2 says “Are you sure?”, the person would get mad.

During the trip to Mexico, it was lower willfulness (for an ex-student) to not stay in the hotel (chosen) and pray, to recover. Yet the first thing, Se was checking out of the hotel, and T2 said “Where are you going?” and Se said “She dowsed that she needed to check out of the hotel, and a month before that, she had dowsed her husband would die, and give the house to the Foundation. Why (die) if live in house, so is hard to travel and serve God, she dowsed it (sic). These are real, subtle things in people’s lives, if a person wants something, they will “dowse it.”

**Sometimes, T2 makes fun of someone**, or sets them up in a situation to be embarrassed to face their weakness, like a game, or it may seem cruel, but it will all be not for cruelty, but to illustrate something in their lives so they can address it. For instance, if somebody, and this example is not real, if someone was real crazy about money and always said they didn’t care a thing, and yet they couldn’t have a dime in their pocket without going to a gum machine, maybe (as an illustration of a weakness so that they could address the problem) T2 would give them all the money that T3 and T2 had from donations and say “Well here is food money for the week, why not manage this money. I know you can handle it, I know you are good” and then they screw-up (with an opportunity to learn something).

It is good to live modestly, smart, reasonable, and without attachment, then T2 will ridicule them for what they did, i.e. “You went out and bought new eyeglasses with that money?” It reminds T2 of when she was poor as a child with a nickel, (the three children had a total of) fifteen cents for dinner, and that was all they had. So went to the store, each with a buffalo nickel. T1’s brother and sister bought a bag of potato chips which were a nickel, and T1 bought two pencils for a nickel, and she thought it was a great deal. T1’s mother was crying for no money to pay the rent. The brother and sister bought chips and T1 (as child) said “I got a great deal on pencils” and her mother said “What? We have no money for rent, and you bought pencils with my last nickel?” And she started wailing. That is an extreme example. Some people don’t have a lick of sense, and probably that was a prophetic moment in the destiny of T1. It was more important for her to be able to communicate than to eat; at the age of five.

In a bigger scheme of things you will see adults with no more sense in the lower realm and it reflects on the higher spiritual. Don’t live as if you are suffering. If you have money to sleep in a good hotel room, why sleep in a bad one? Once T1 stayed in a hotel room with shit and hair plastered to the sheets. If you don’t have the money, then you lay on top of the covers and you are not unhappy and you say “God’s will be done”. Some people think they know how to live, or (prepare for) the future, such as “If I don’t start saving money and try to survive in the winter...” which is like mice and instead of corn, people do it with emotions and friends. They think “If I don’t make solid friends now, I will grow old and lonely and all the books say you are not emotionally healthy unless you have family and friends; the more you have the more healthy you are.

The person then goes out and finds the best group they think they can find, and they get all contaminated and T1 says “You idiot, why did you go to a bar and dance with zombies? That is disgusting, get out of here.”

### Then they say

"She is so mean! Doesn't she realize people need friends?" Or,

"I've got to have a husband before I'm too old to bear his child!

"What if I never have a baby or get married, what if my grandma finds out what I'm doing?", or

"I should be making money in a nice job, but here I am with three college degrees working at a computer, with no pay and two bosses that ride my butt right and left" and

"Oh well, I have to find a job where I am appreciated instead of T2 always saying "Grandma's porch syndrome", and every day it is a spiritual (migraine) with T3 saying 'Please one type face up, one down, now let's try two up.' Then at two in morning.....! Life is too hard. I remember when life was (---) easy."

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 19, 1994 Conference

### Add to Charts:

**NOW SPOT on chest**

**Obsession Bubble:** (Check) Link to somewhere

**Generosity Primal Substance Obsession Bubble:** Link to Person or Animal

Sometimes it is good to clear before you pray because then you can draw in holy powers more readily to really finish off the residual disorder; they are happy to do that. If you do your best, the Holy Powers are here to assist you. It is a rule.

Now **Chest Spot Obsession Bubbles** from the lesson; there is an auric spot that T2 called for a while the **Death Spot** but she thinks she called it that because everyone she looked at had death frequencies on it. When cleaned, it is no longer a death spot, but a NOW SPOT.

**The NOW SPOTS** are not like a line tube from the chest to a spot on the earth, but your chest has a *hologram* of that layer of the earth, an auric protector, a membrane auric protector. If you have it, it is like in the Bible, "*Whoever has the blood on the door, then evil/death will pass it.*" It is very much like that in that evil will tend to bypass you more readily if that spot is clean, and the substance is then a glowing protective energy.

**Check** this on the Condition Charts, we need to do a whole chart on the NOW spot (Sternum?). (Not available).

**For the Charts: OBSESSION BUBBLES** seem to be primarily related to being around people who have generative links to hell pools, allies, or people with sexual obsessions, like strangers in a crowd. Sometimes you look at a person and you may get a creepy, repulsive feeling that you can't figure out. **If you look at them with left sided awareness, and practice this weekend to know the difference between Right and Left and how to communicate between them.** If someone makes you uncomfortable and you don't know why, see if they look like they have a cloud around them, a muddy, black billowy cloud like something burning smoke around it particularly around the pelvis, around the heads and whole body. As the obsessions advance the people will get cloudier and cloudier.

**Do:** When out in crowds, to shift to the left awareness, focus right above the Earth on your NOW SPOT, think of that and imagine that you are looking down as if your body is floating or flying and you are looking down on the person like superman but looking at them with this Spot. That maneuver, with the NOW SPOT looking down, you can see with Holy Left Awareness.

### Practice: Visualize President Clinton standing right in front of this table, and see if you can

--Shift your consciousness to **NOW CONSCIOUSNESS**.

--Fly up above Clinton, look down at him and think a thought with the NOW SPOT as if it were a piece of gelatin, a semi green peridot colored gelatinous substance.

--Then dowse ("CLEAR" or "BLACK"), as initially you won't translate it into your eyes until you dowse it as a bypass way, until the communications get stronger.

But if you have a little ↓ **Chart 1-100**, and on the right side put BLACK and on the left side of the range put CLEAR. Clear would be 0 and Black would be 100 range.

|                                                                                           |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| CLEAR 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 30 40 50 60 70 80 90 100 BLACK |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

## NOW FLOATING CONSCIOUSNESS SCALE:

Think of the person's (i.e. Clinton's) chest.

The good use of scales is that they translate without using your eyes to see this is a bridging maneuver.

**Check:** Other contamination on your NOW Consciousness.

With a glob (of contamination) on it, it is a swirling black cloud in front

And you may not see the person's real NOW SPOT.

**Do:** Try to clear in the regular way.

**Check for:** Other Consciousness Substance on your NOW natural (earth normal anatomy)

OR From the Inverse Evil Worlds Substance

**Lying Spirit viewed through the NOW SPOT:** These are like flapping vultures and they feed on the energy of a person's NOW SPOT. The way that T2 removes things may not match how we do it, merely because she has the ability to clear through higher methods than we should use. She recommends the normal clearing methods, and for us to practice looking at the diagram of the hell links. You may wonder why all the angles (*on the Hell Chart next page*)

**To understand disorder, think of angles.** The way to move through worlds is to move through angles of consciousness, (through) corridors left, right or whatever, and there is something about having a map that gives you angles to move in.

**But you need to know what kind of consciousness to move it.**

**TYPE OF CONSCIOUSNESS:** Write on top of the Consciousness Chart (*See Chart next two pages*)

**NOW Consciousness:** write on the bottom of the map to know how you are actually seeing anything.

**BODY Consciousness (Right Side)** because it is a right side consciousness.

Since we are defining things we have to stick to the same terms.

**ETHERIC Communicative Consciousness and a  
CENTER Consciousness**

The **Etheric Body** hovers, and the

**NOW Spot** sees with a **Left Side Awareness** aspect.

T2 would say these are the primary consciousnesses that you will learn to use.

**There is one other consciousness as well.**

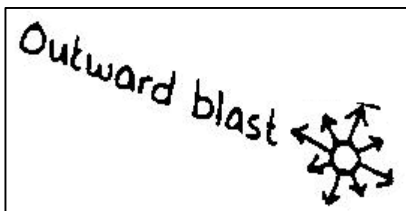
**CHRIST Consciousness/ABOVE Consciousness:** There is an actual substance to the Christ Consciousness and that is your goal to have. It is not to look at everything with the Christ Consciousness, but some things can only be seen through this *Above Consciousness*. The way to do it is to be very, very clear, extremely aligned with virtue and law and **pray** that the Christ Consciousness enter you and through your soul. It can actually flood down into the pineal and into the physical brain and body to affect a dowsing response and body consciousness. *That is something that if you needed to check through the Christ Consciousness, then you must be clear on a lower level, as it will not enter a polluted vessel. Understandably so.*

**GROIN Consciousness:** Another consciousness has a direction. Compare it to where the lower eye is in the groin: it is **Counterclockwise**, so draw a little spiral the way T2 feels it. Think of our groin, and make a dot on the paper and move counter clockwise out 4-5 spirals.

**Centrifugal:** this is not like a normal centrifugal, but to T2 it is as though everything is flying *out* at, and not turning, but there is a force that slings out, but not a turning movement that seems like a spiral. This is counterclockwise to T2.

It esoterically does not sling centrifugally, but there may be some characteristic to it.

**But look at the system within the construct.** In each auric layer has different laws of physics and there are places like Null Zones without a polar North/South orientation, like South/South. Depending upon the area you were working, focusing on left/right you could have something moving counter-clockwise that would not produce a centrifugal outward sling. And some would.

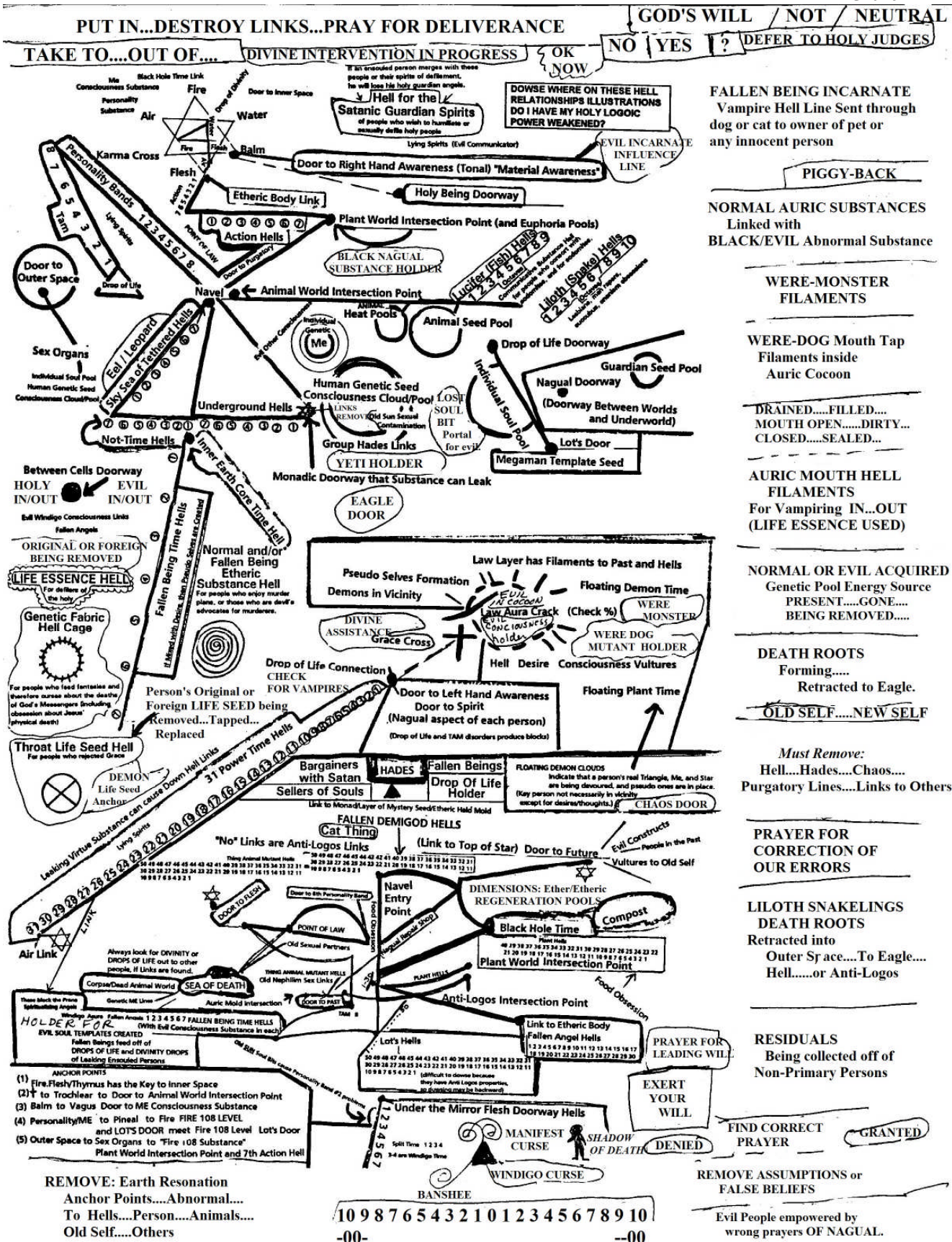


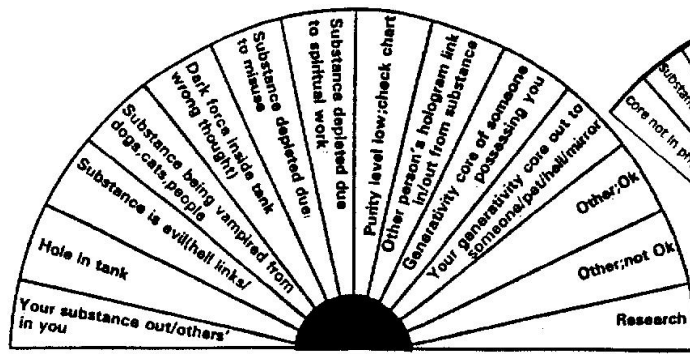
**So separate between the centrifugal and counter clockwise.**

Say you were on a planet that didn't have something like inertia, and then you wouldn't have a centrifugal effect if you were going in a spiral like that.

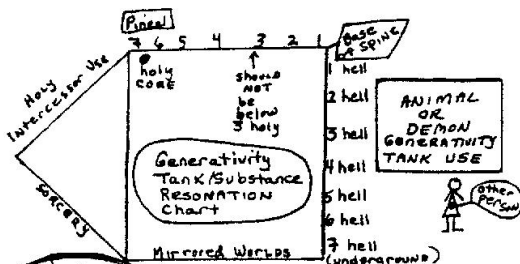
←**Outward Blast Waveform** is kind of what T2 envisions on a lot of auric layers and you might think of centrifugal that is different. You could have true centrifugal like a spiral, or an outward blast. From another direction, it could be Right/Left centrifugal, counter clockwise centrifugal; depending if you look up or down. Sometimes T2 will see it in another direction.



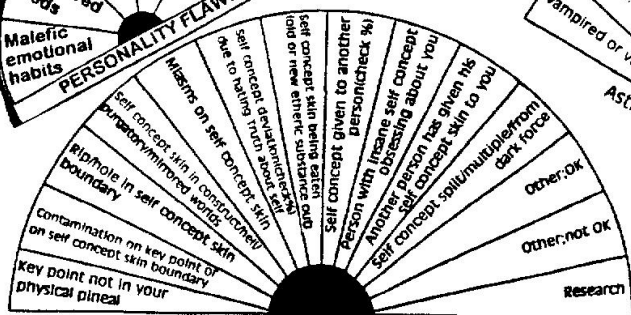
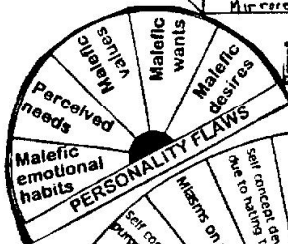




**Human Generativity Problems**  
(All people and animals have a generativity energy tank connected to uterus or testicles that holds a primal sexual substance related to procreation, creativity, and/or spiritual forces)

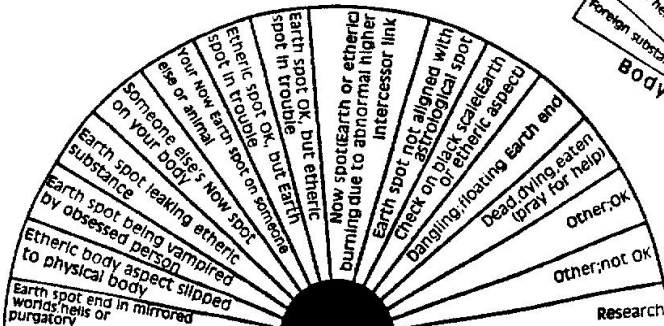


SELF | OTHER | VICINITY



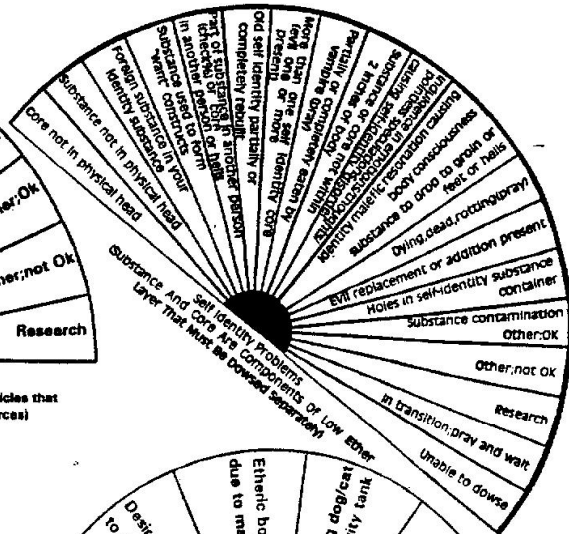
Self Concept Problems

WANT | PHYSICAL | MENTAL | INTENTION | EMOTIONAL | DESIRE

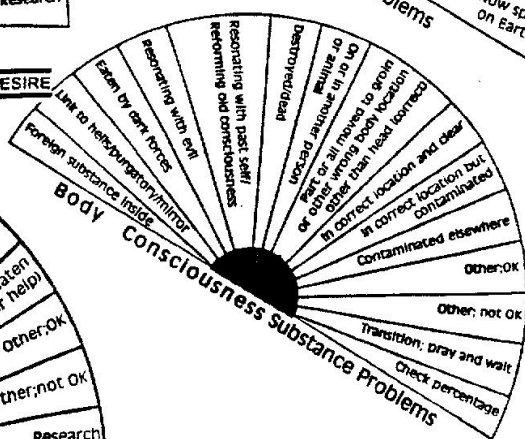
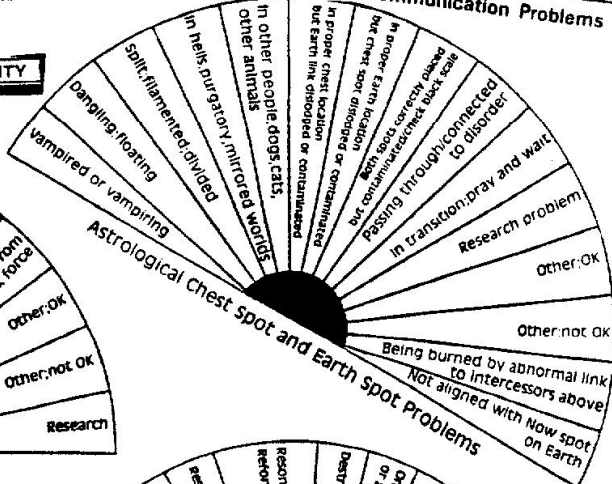


Now Etheric Spot and Earth Spot Problems

No | Neutral | Yes | Do not defect | OK | Heal | Disintegrate | Research | Defect

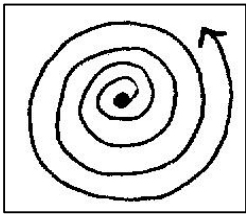


Me/Etheric Body/Soul Communication Problems



Destroy • Heal • Other





That what she is telling us, this time on **Counterclockwise Groin Consciousness**, actually is a consciousness that is very close to a body consciousness, and is not a refined energy. T2 can tell you how it would look, on the counter-clockwise. Put an arrow in on the line to indicate that you ended on the outside and not the inside.

For the **Groin Consciousness**, how do you see with it? It is as though you were sitting on a long table with your legs spread, during a pelvic exam and looking at your own genitals. After a while you will do it automatically when you are used to it. It is like a doctor doing a pelvic exam, but the person looking is you. (While looking at) the tip of the penis or vagina, do a spiral around it with an arrow shown to show movement in that direction. Imagine your own genitals and spiral down. You are not thinking with right or left, but counterclockwise Groin Consciousness. We draw it *down*, but in reality it just spans out. The arrow reflects the direction of flow. In essence, it is infinite, but the energy is primarily within 5 revolutions, then it peters out.

People, no matter what kind of soul or lack thereof often have lines to animal group souls coming out of the groin area, but you have to see it counterclockwise. You can check another person the same way.

**Do:** Think of it going around and

**Check** "How many animal group soul vampire lines are out?"

**For example:** (Movie star SS), think of her in the context of a pelvic exam;

**Ask:** "How many group soul animals you would dowse?"

We are using dowsing as the **Communication Link**.

(One could use a) **Directional map** by using the right consciousness and/or awareness,

**Dowse** "Where or what to do with something or what it is?"

**Example:** Say you get "To Compost" and you may not consciously know how to compost and this is the strange thing of consciousness, you may not know how you do it, but it is in the realm of **SPIRIT Consciousness** and **SOUL Awareness**.

#### HOW TO DOWSE THE HELL CHART:

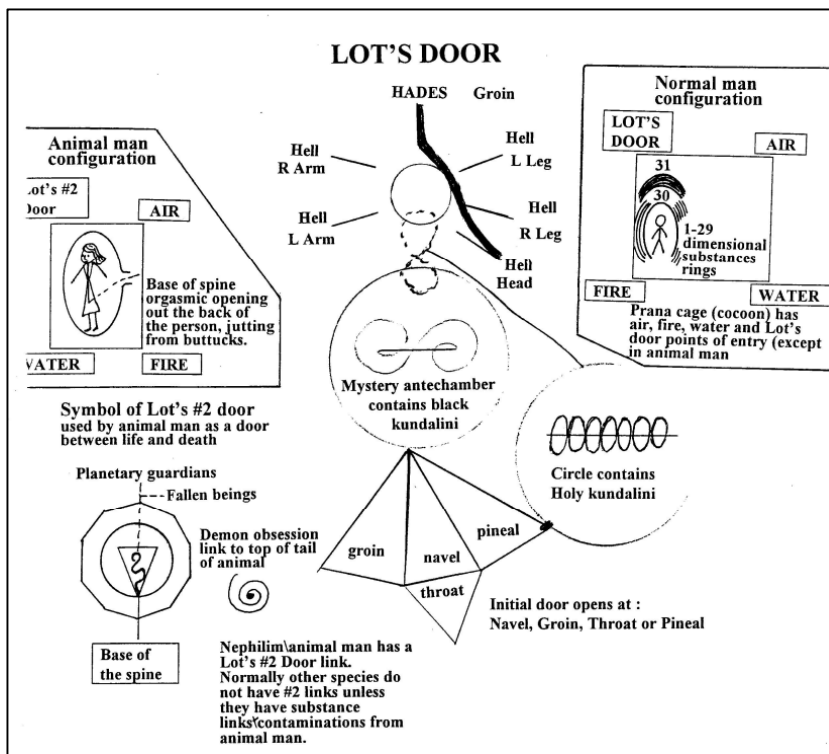
Say there is something wrong with (someone's) Counter Clockwise Groin Consciousness

**Check:** In those (Hell) directions and (you may) see a Lot's Door problem,

Then dowsing the **DOOR TO FLESH**, Bottom of the Star of David:

Check the complexity (-79) and the To Dos.

*Chart: LOT'S DOOR from 1995*



Sometimes you have to understand the problem first, to solve it and we may have to look at Hades, Hells, Purgatory links, and (this one) has to do with **←Lot's Door**. (Remember) Lot's wife became a pillar of salt, because she looked back. This has a lot of significance as a person who is caught deeply in Lot's Hells, their monad and everything will turn into a pillar of salt, and it will crystallize and shatter all of a sudden.

**Lot's Hells** have to do with a person's links to the past, split time links, it is as though split time is going off at an angle to our time, soul time, which has to be now, and as time goes on it causes a withering, a drying up of the soul if the soul forces go back to split time.

Then T2 asks "If anything is linked to this?"

and she gets **Evil Consciousness & Between Cells Doorway**, which goes into (the Lot's) Doorway of (BJ), and *With*

**The Groin Consciousness** T2 sees a seed. You may dowse a word that is correct or a part of a

word that is not the whole thing. If the word does not represent the whole (problem) then the chopstick (dowsing stick) can scan the (Hell Chart) page for more (information).

**Example continued:** Now she looks through the **Body Right Awareness** which is what we normally dowse with, and then she sees that BJ has a skin contamination. *What is on that?*

With her **Etheric Communicative Substance Consciousness** she is looking with the pineal from the etheric body perspective rather than a physical. Under “Etheric Communicative Substance Consciousness” put “**Etheric Pineal**” to give you a focus point to be able to shift consciousness.

Then T2 is drawn to the Holy Powers to **Pray** to the Destroyers to destroy what is on BJ’s skin, while she is looking at this skin with the Etheric Communicative Consciousness. (*More Consciousness Charts in Appendix*)

**You have to track a problem through the different consciousnesses**, and a chain of problems, and then use the To Dos. In this case the Destroyers will help to remove. We could find out what is on his skin, and it is a *Generosity of Spirit Vampire* line from someone T2 doesn’t know.

This brings up another aspect, if you look at the bottom of the work chart today, around the soul is a layer of substance that T2 is calling **Generosity of Spirit Primal Substance**.

|                                                  |                                                                          |                                              |                                                |                                   |
|--------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| <b>BODY RIGHT AWARENESS</b>                      | <b>ETHERIC COMMUNICATIVE SUBSTANCE CONSCIOUSNESS</b><br>“Etheric Pineal” | <b>GENEROSITY OF SPIRIT PRIMAL SUBSTANCE</b> | <b>CENTER CONSCIOUSNESS</b>                    | <b>CHRIST/ABOVE CONSCIOUSNESS</b> |
| <b>GROIN CONSCIOUSNESS</b><br><b>CENTRIPETAL</b> | <b>CENTRIFUGAL CONSCIOUSNESS</b>                                         | <b>NOW CONSCIOUSNESS</b>                     | <b>BODY CONSCIOUSNESS</b><br><b>RIGHT SIDE</b> | <b>LEFT SIDE AWARENESS</b>        |
| <b>OVERALL CONSCIOUSNESS</b>                     | <b>PRIMARY CONSCIOUSNESS</b>                                             | <b>LEFT ELBOW CONSCIOUSNESS</b>              | <b>CONSCIOUSNESS IS SPIRIT</b>                 | <b>AWARENESS IS SOUL</b>          |

**Generosity of Spirit Primal Substance comes from above, but it is primarily the substance she is talking about:**

This moves down into the lower auric cocoon,  
With a layer within the mold and etheric color bands  
That is like the intestines in the body in that it has convolutions,  
Or is like your lung tissue that has convolutions to trap air.

**The purpose is; there is where your own substance will either block it or spiritualize it. It is as though:**

The primal substance needs human translation in order to be used on a human level.  
That in the monad it is not usable because is in the angelic realm of action,  
But if you wanted to direct it, and bring into flesh, which is what we need to do and is the purpose,  
Then it is translated into the lower auric consciousnesses until  
It goes through these intestinal convolutions that are actually around the whole body  
And interacts with lower virtue desire substance and other stuff  
And goes out of your hand or another person’s hand.

**Generosity of Spirit Substance, when it comes out of your hand:**

It has its own consciousness and is a different kind that you can see with it.  
T2 doesn’t think of it as directional, she thinks of her hand and points it at someone to read someone.  
You can read another person’s Generosity of Spirit with your own hand.  
It doesn’t just go out, it also can read.  
Now, Generosity of Spirit substance can be heavily contaminated if someone else’s consciousness aspect or substance enters your substances and mingles.

The most severe one is the **Fertility Seed** (sic). In order for a person to have Generosity of Spirit, they have to have evolved to such a degree that they have been granted a Fertility Seed. Obviously, if a person was real contaminated all the time, they might lose the Fertility Seed or corrupt it and they would be dangerous to (be) squirting out of the hand all the time. In some cases, people will lose the Fertility Seed of the Generosity of Spirit and it can float out and land on a zombie, or on an animal. So it is a very serious thing because that means for one thing, it links your monad to whomever your Fertility Seed is on. You need to draw it back. Think of the soul and draw it back. It feels as if it is in the eyes, as the eyes have a soul connection.

**One serious problem** is if someone else’s Fertility Seed is on you. It could be someone who does not have a soul, but the Fertility Seed is globbed on. **Do:** The To Dos and check for an association with **Floating Plant Time**, which means **Allies**; the Plant Devas of Inverse Worlds.

**Food obsessions** are Left Hand World Ally Connections and they are not simple but major. The obsessions that come out of the Left Hand Worlds are very destructive and every one of them is linked to hate or fear. With bulimia or anorexia, you couldn't heal the person unless you removed all the Left Hand World connections and who they are connected to. Some people don't get very thin, but they could be hideously overweight, which shows links to Left Hand Worlds. In working to free a person from that, it is difficult, as they can feed the allies associated with gluttony.

**If you feed the allies associated with your obsession, it is virtually impossible to get rid of the obsession.**

It is so fascinating to T2 that all the obsessions linked with allies first must go through fear or hate and that is a real key to treating obsessions. Obsessions can be for a lot of things. One may be obsessed about buying little china elephants for a collection, or comic books. Collecting is a very suspicious thing when it out of control. Some people's whole houses are filled with one collection. One of the worst (type of obsession) is the Elvis memorabilia, as he was so satanic. It links you ever deeper into the left side, the inverse world.

**An example of one of our students with an obsession:** This person appeared to have low self-esteem and you will see the same thing repeated in people you know, your family, and at work. Have you ever known someone who always puts themselves down; i.e. "I'm always a screw up", which could be a fishing for compliments, and other people do not, that is the KEY. **What is the payoff? That is key,** "I'm so ugly, dumb, clumsy, with feet that are so big." It could be anything with which a person finds a way to put themselves down and they don't care if you argue with them. If you agree with them, "Yes, you are ugly", they will get mad. **The root of this disorder is hate.** So if a person acts real depressed and you think to cheer them up, it doesn't make any difference, either they are depressed or they verbally degrade themselves; such as "I might as well give up and quit trying to have a soul, I just screw up, nobody loves me".

If you try to give them love or attention, they don't get better or worse, and this person was talking about Lucy, the dog, "The dog is so hideously fat!" and you would think that is not such a big thing, except it was a projection about someone else onto the dog. "Lucy, if you get bigger, we'll have to buy stretch pants with flowers from Wal-Mart" and T2 was wearing flower stretch pants from Wal-Mart! That is not just tactless, (but it reveals) a very deep disorder. She would say "I'm fat, I'm fat" when she had legs like a pencil, and then go on about the dog as being fat. But she was projecting her thoughts about T2 onto the dog: because there are no slips of the tongue, and that was obvious, with many subtleties to (also) point out.

**If you don't know what you are saying, then you can't have any of these consciousnesses:** if you babble without realizing that what you are saying is tacky. T2 has seen (with this person) a voice tone that was essentially hostile, and yet if T2 says "Do you realize that what you say is hostile?" (this person) would answer "What are you talking about?".

**That is what this is about, allies can be fed by fear and hate and irritability.**

**Harshness in demeanor towards others is Ally and Mirror World reflections.**

This is very serious, that is why an irritable person is a very difficult thing, as a person is irritable, you don't want to say "You have a hard edge, why not soften up" - that wouldn't work as that is only the symptom, but what is the cause? The cause is that they are feeding the allies with hate, with irritability spikes of hate. If allies get hungry, they will be cranky and if the allies are full they will be happy. That is why (it is important) to listen to yourself talk, and listen to your tone of voice. If you get possessed by other people's allies, then you will sound like them with an edge to your voice of sarcasm, with a meanness and coldness which is not a worthy way for people to interact, but instead sweetly. Some people depress this (symptom) in passive aggression with body language or tone; and when they talk to you, they shake their fingers at you. For example, with Ps to C, the fingers were ejecting something and they were...what comes out of the hand? Generosity of Spirit. And if it is poisoned? Ally lines come out and the evil mirrored worlds are intimately linked with Generosity of Spirit substance, and as well as monadic fluid. If the Allies get into the Generosity of Spirit, they are next to the soul's juice and they are in the soul.

When T2 knows that a person has allies and they quit being harsh, T2 worries as it tells her that the allies are filling up. If you are irritable, usually, and then become happy, it is because you have a lot of lines out.

**Irritability is always a spiritual disorder.** Irritability is abnormal in a clear person. So anytime you hear a harsh sound in the voice, edginess, or feel cranky, look for spiritual disorder, it is not always allies, but it will be something to address.

**Depression and blame are often key indicators.** Some people have learned to not be irritable or allow their speech to be bad, but they might show it in other ways, with a depression cloud. Why does depression look like a cloud? With looking with NOW Awareness, people with obsessions look cloudy, because allies and dark forces that eat hate and fear, look dark when they are in the right side holy world on the earth. They are dark because they are from the **Black World** the world without light. It is more like a barrier to you being able to use the Logoic lights of holiness. That is why a person who is cut off from God looks dull.

**Question:** If we feel irritability or depression, is it always something with us?

**Answer:** It may be that someone with a major hate ally will glob on you. It is like a soap bubble landing on you and it will make you feel agitated. If it makes you agitated, then you will feel cranky because the ally program will be washing over you and you will try to fight it, but **agitation** of any kind may mean that you don't have a primary contamination, but a minor one, and you may look over a body chart and **Ask:** "Where do I have Obsession Bubbles?"

**Question:** With a pattern of irritability, do we look for allies? And if the irritability is sporadic...?

**Answer:** After 7-10 days it is probably not contamination. Depression is the same as hate. It may be someone else's hate that is making you depressed, it is just that it is not turned out. T3 will testify that if there is anything on T2 she will be as cranky as anything. If there is a lot of floating obsession bubbles that are by-products of the allies feeding mechanism, then you will feel cranky or depressed.

**Explanation:** **Allies enter through hate/depression/hostility or through fear of past/future.** Fear of the past is a fear that someone will find out what you are really like and some part of you is clinging to the old mistakes of ten years ago and you have never given them up; why? It is so as to have an option to cling. If a person is not new after this teaching, they don't want to be new. They keep their old self in the closet and pull it out at night. You will see a Jekyll/Hyde, and you will recognize it by seeing two people and one will be worse than the other. One of the most important things is to

**Ask:** "That any old MEs be destroyed."

"How many old selves does one cling to?" There is a strong aspect of consciousness here. You (maladaptively) want an alternative consciousness to go back to in case this one doesn't work out. For example, if you have a history of promiscuity, of binge/purging, of being a neurotic college kid, with drugs and drinking. If they want to have fun, then they daydream about when they were drunk or stoned.

**Example:** An old student would remember her past life incidents and go on (talking about them). The least little thing would tip her off, and when she would talk about her past self, and she was glowing and salivating. The other consciousness was linked to the past self and it was hooked into the mirror evil time worlds, with allies, with a type of past mental orgasm fed by the allies. Or the orgasm was caused by allies to suck the soul substance downwards to feed them, like lions in a cage and the trade off was a rush. She would precede it with "I was so disgusting" while getting a rush telling about it.

**(Observe) people** talking about the past, especially spiritually foul and carnal things with excitement in their eyes. Or, if you can do it just by thinking about it. You may be feeding an old self time **Mirrored Time World Allied Link**. If you pray to be delivered of them, you can be delivered. Go through the regular clearing and pray to the holy beings to ask for this.

**With an obsession** (and all of these are obsessions): do you have an obsession about your past drug days, or any days? It may be an old memory obsession, but every single one of them is rewarded by the Dark Forces with some type of thrill that is a body thrill. It may be perceived as a shot of morphine, or as if you are on cocaine, or being drunk. One woman, when she talked of the past, her speech became slurred and you would have thought she was drunk, no matter what time of day. She was getting high while feeding her allies her soul and Generosity of Spirit substance.

Why do people talk about the horrible things they do, or how terrible/fat they are? Allies are fed with fear, depression and then self-hate might work. Others don't seem to mind it if you say you are ugly, but what you are really saying is that *they* are ugly. They are trying to do a socially acceptable maneuver that has hatred in it. T2 doesn't like to brag on students very much as she figures you know on a deep sense if you are doing well or not, and so she gives student examples in the class, and you know if the shoe fits. **Example:** Sometimes in the past teaching, T2 would say one student has 50 penises (on her aura) and something else gross, and another person would pipe up and say "Is that me? I'm so bad!" They can get a rush, then. They find they can do it to animals and people, and get a rush (sic). They might (complain about themselves) with a loving voice teasing, but it is the same thing, as people get tired of hearing about you whining about yourself, then they (whine about the) dogs.

**Why say it out loud? That is key;** they are trying to hook you, and it is a **Speech Hook**. The person is unable to get a rush, maybe because the soul fluid is going out, so they feed on others by a Generosity of Spirit link into your Generosity of Spirit, to make you feel sorry about them, and then yours goes out.

**Why do depressed people like to cry on people's shoulders?** Sn got caught (?) and a lot of therapists destroy themselves this way and become foul and evil. They lose themselves in other people literally. By feeling sorry for them, they suck your soul dry, they poison your Generosity of Spirit and then you lose the soul.

**Ask:** "How cloudy is my Generosity of Spirit substance?" 1-10

"How many Generosity of Spirit lines do you have from your hand?"

**Question:** When I feel sorry for someone, then 1) I don't trust in the Lord that they have been dealt a free hand and 2) They don't have the ability to fend for themselves which is demeaning. When I have faith then everything is fine, and if they do have a choice, then I can support them (sic).

**Answer:** Anytime someone is depressed or hostile, the worst thing to do is to feel sorry for them and they can poison you and it can go into you. They could actually enter you another way and poison your Generosity of Spirit without having lines out.

**Dirty Eye Lights** If obsession beams come out of the eyes: eyeballs are flashlights and the light is clear or dark.

**Evaluate** your left and right eyes. To evaluate ask: "*How clean is the light?*"

People who have allies' contamination and feeding obsessions, will feed Dirty Eye Lights.

**Measure:** Someone you know; their Eye Lights, and you can see a lot of difference on people on Clear to Black scale.

**Check:** for **Outside Ally Contamination**.

The reason to check the members of the group is that the people involved in a nagual party, they have a greater ability to link into people for a long time afterwards. Anyone associated with T1 or the later teachings, may even have a T1 alternative consciousness.

Some people, when they were first met by T1 had been so tormented or led astray by split time morality, and particularly the younger ones, anyone under forty five were seriously contaminated, and the ones under 20 (it was) hideous. They might have been born with, or had distorted what they were born with the **Primary Consciousness, Mega Consciousness of Birth**.

**You could check how clear the birth consciousness was on a cloudy scale.**

Some people couldn't hold holiness at all, so for some reason the holy beings saw fit to take a bit of T1 consciousness to grow to a whole one in the people, so they had two souls and they could see out of T1's. If they rejected (this alternative consciousness), it would die and if accepted, even partially, then they could choose which consciousness to dowse with. This is true for those very cloudy. Some people who received the T1 consciousness, the other consciousness would go into purgatory and sit. If they totally accepted the T1 consciousness as valid, then the other consciousness would go to purgatory and sleep, and at a later time they had a choice to wake up the old and renew it, or combine it.

**You can tell when a person goes from two consciousnesses to and from:** they would seem a saint sometimes, and the other times there was something disgusting about them. One time around, they seem fine, and another time they would feel slimy and that is when they shifted to the purgatory (consciousness). Some dredged their old one out of purgatory by their lower will; it would superimpose upon the T1 consciousness until the T1 would start distorting, and the consciousnesses would fight each other, and this is interesting to watch. You will see others in the world with some intercessor consciousness, or T2 and T2 if they are fighting with old and new consciousnesses, you will see it physically. It is very important to watch people as you learn a lot about the spiritual world with left hand awareness while thinking of now (sic).

**If somebody bothers you** and something seems odd, start watching their physical movements; i.e. the mouth or jaw would jut out, or their tongue, and this was a real give away, similar to a Mongoloid baby. And then later on the face will look normal. If a person starts to shift into an animal, it means they are going to a demon mold of an old consciousness.

**People's skin changes so easily**, some days the skin looks glowing and clear and then two hours later while in a group of people, and find the skin looking muddy, pockmarked and weird. The reason for that, is if an evil consciousness is trying to distort your consciousness, (it could be an old one of yours, or someone else's that you know or don't know), it will start to burn your mold and will be experienced as if your skin is burning.

**For example**, T2's lips started to burn off once, as the lips are very important. They are linked to the generative organs esoterically and while using the holy beings her lips will burn after a while with a lot of evil consciousnesses to deal with. Or her cheeks will burn from processing it by pulling it through and burning with our own bodies. That is one way we remove the old consciousnesses. We draw them into ourselves and burn them up. In a student's case, it is different in that the evil consciousness was creating a friction on his true consciousness; creating a fire and you will find them on the fire line of the Star of David.

**There are two possibilities**, you could be an exorcist and burning evil consciousnesses automatically, or you could be possessed. Most likely you are possessed if your arms or anywhere looks burned. The body changes that T2 described as the T1 would fight the old consciousness, would look the same as if you have a holy consciousness, and the evil consciousness comes in and you start owning it. If this happens, you will feel a battle going on, and you may look anguished in the eyes and that is what T2 will feel, and you may look ashamed. Why? The allies eat fear and hate. What is shame but self-hate? Then a (foreign) ally is trying to tap in, or you have an ally.

**The Dirty Lights** have a correlation both with the overall consciousness of the whole beingness and with the Generosity of Spirit primal substance. That would be the biggest of the sub-categories. The overall consciousness and next to that, the primary. If T2 checked Sn's eyes right now, these are linked together, but the eyes are easy to check.

**Practice:** Think of Hillary Clinton's eyes and see "*How many times black?*" This is one way to judge if a person is struggling for holiness. They may be possessed, but they won't have 100% black. They may be cloudy (but not black). If people look anguished, they are showing a resistance to evil. If an evil consciousness is super imposed on yours, you will look pained, shamed, irritable, but definitely having something of body language or facial expression.

**Joints are very key as they have to do with consciousness.** T2 doesn't know why. Think of your left elbow and dowsing how clear it is. If there is fluid inside the synovial, or any aspect of fluid within the left elbow, to see how cloudy you are. Your left elbow reflects the intestinal convolutions. Under the convolutions chart, put "**Check Left Elbow Fluid Clarity.**"

Associated with this are the animal group soul lines and people who have them. With a lot of lines, it is not just because you "like" cats and dogs, but because of feeding allies. You can put a line in a pet, but it is not the same thing, as a sucking group-soul substance. **Primary/Secondary Animal Group Soul Lines** associated with the elbow, may not be animal, but instead someone is sucking yours and others' souls through your elbow.

**Ask:** "*How many left elbows are on you?*"

Which means another consciousness is on you. Look past the foreign on top to read your own (sic). You can drain them out the elbows. When T1 would do a conference, her elbow would develop pus and she had to milk it into the toilet (and other joints).

**Mouth on Back of Neck Demon Vampire:** A demon mouth on the neck is common and with contamination of a person associated with Mouth on Back of Neck demon vampire then you will feel a pain in the back of your head and neck.

**Example:** One person had 5 left elbows and a monadic doorway with a substance leak to fallen being time hells.

These could be linked to old self or old consciousness bits/little or vestigial elbows.

These have so many connections, T3 and T2 found a clone that connected him to fallen angel hells and Lot's hell.

**It is as though your elbow leads to these hells.**

**Check:** Your substances with directions, as they form links that pull you there.

In trying to see something you may have linked yourself with those points and left a part of self with that aspect.

**Check:** To see if someone is using your substance to create clones,

So you have to break the link on the Flesh arm of the Star.

**Multiple Left Elbows** reflect a problem with consciousness as though your consciousness is being divided or split, and (it indicates) the severity and it may be split 400 ways, and it may not reflect in how black it is. It may have gone to an aspect of another person with multiple links and aspects with a mirror effect of seeing twenty people. The *cause* may not be that severe. The darkness of the elbow may be less. "**How Black**" (reveals) a stronger problem with (foreign) consciousnesses.

**Example How to Clear Left Elbow Consciousness:**

**You see (on one student) several left elbows and that is not the bottom/core problem,**

It goes someplace on the World Map, so you find where it is linked to.

Then, once you do that, you can destroy the lines and then work yourself up from there.

Start with the 7 left elbows, after you do that, you may find you have six elbows, then work down those,

See where it shoots out to in Location: *Hells...World Map...Times...Other People...Other*), and then

See how many elbows are remaining under that.

You could look at the Auric Substances lists to clear the Blackness.

Clear out the evil substance Links with Hells and Hades.

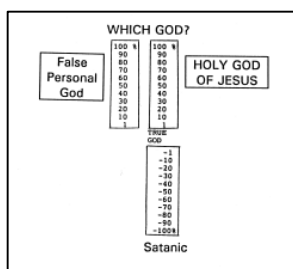
You may fling out a Personality Band Pool Link.

Say you have a 4<sup>th</sup> Personality Band, 1<sup>st</sup> Virtue and on the small diagram is a Desire Connection, and

**Ask:** "*How dirty is the Virtue Creative Substance?*"

And check for *Filaments* out from there to a person.

**Do:** Snap back the Personality Bands.



**A lot of times, if you have thought of someone or are thinking of them,** then you may have a residual personality band that is stuck, or you have been worn down and you have a personality rupture, which is always related to a specific virtue.

← **This is a SCALE of Low/High on the Mirror Scale.** Scan that for the personality bands, go up and down and see which Virtue it is. You can also point to the auric diagram, get the areas (of disorder) from there and it is easier to see.

T2 found something interesting; while T3 was seeing things on us, she saw stuff associated with it. T2 could see that whenever there is a group of people with a lot of **Allies** (the allies) could have started/formed with one or two people with a problem with hate. If someone wanted to commit suicide, or wished another person dead, or if someone were just engrossed with the idea of death for some reason, or if one hated *anything*, then that person would be the entry point in a group or a family, and you will see (this dynamic) in a family. If it develops in our family it will affect the whole group.

Normally, Allies don't enter the aura unless you have hate or fear with partial resonance. Another situation being seen, is that some people who have core Ally opening, in other words, the haters have: **Hate Core Ally Holes** - a spider like energy off of the genitals, which sends out an etheric filament that drills a hole in another person's aura that can enter (especially) in the eyes.

**If an irritable person** looks you in the eye, it is dangerous, as they may shoot a **Crotch Spider Filament** from their crotch to your eyes. If you have cracks in the aura for different reasons, they can crawl into any auric hole as well. (Be sure to check) the Energy Return System by foot ruptures.

There is a condition in some people related to a crack in one's mold in self-concept or tonal aspect. For example a child grows up and his self-concept is defective. It makes a person more sensitive to slights, depression and certain thoughts, so they may, when these things get inflamed, the cracks in the mold, the person may seem insecure and neurotic. Look for **Mold Cracks** related to the personality weakness of low self-esteem.

Some people have learned to open their (auric) gaps wider to allow allies to enter to supply a rush. Some people talk badly about themselves for a secondary gain that is not the gain they are after, they want to open their auras to gain a rush, and (by talking badly) they open them wider. **An example;** think of Jm when he was last here in the group. Go back in time and while thinking of him, say a year and half ago whenever, and **Dowse** "*How many Personality/Tonal Auric Cracks are in his auric cocoon and mega mold?*"

**This is so important**, if you take on any students, if they have Grand Canyon size Personality/Tonal cracks, there is a reason not to heal (them). They may not *let* you heal them, and they will crack them open and invite evil into the group. You could say this person had a rough childhood, but T2 has found no correlation with childhood trauma and this (problem). It has to do with:

*Interactions with genetic material,  
Souls that came into the persons and  
Lower willfulness and various things.*

**Recent example:** Think of La and go back in time three and a half years ago to April 1, 1991, and see how many auric cracks she had at that time. Then check April of 1993. T2 couldn't see them in 1993. In June of 1993: what happened, there was a time around April 2, 1991, that she was healed, and then it didn't take long before she started cracking again. Check 6 months ago in Mexico. She looked healed again. Students are seeing the other consciousness peeking out of purgatory. This is an interesting point because the old consciousness at that time had crawled out of purgatory and was following her. The only way to see cracks in the old consciousness was if it entered her mold:

**Shadow Personality Superimposed on the Mold.**

*It may be fairly common to have a holy superimposed consciousness.*

*Many people have evil consciousnesses imposed.*

Look at the animal consciousness and **Ask** for La: "Current Mold and the pressure of old mold?" The Mold pressure from the old consciousness was exerting an animal shape on the other mold.

**If you look at a person's body language**, you can see when a person is fighting (a holy) consciousness and when the joints are fighting. With an odd walk, there it is something with the joints. It was when her (old purgatory) consciousness was fighting the T1 consciousness to see who would win, with body distortions manifested, and the feet (splayed) out to the side, the elbows too, and the wrist being flipped, and the shoulders were looking like the neck joint, and the spine started to curl. **You need to know these things so you can see it in others.** When the battle stops, the joints go back, so try to (be aware of it to stop) it when the joints are bad, because within the good vs. the bad (battle), it could be evil fighting your good, but you will **notice joint pain**. When T2 clears foreign consciousnesses, her finger joints will get very inflamed.

**Arthritis** is a good example of an evil consciousness moving into the body. It may not be yours. If you live with a person who is hate filled, you could develop arthritis just from the other person's Eye Lights, if you didn't know how to clear yourself. But arthritis is a sign of hate.

**Example:** One person has four consciousnesses, and two primary. There is a T1 type of consciousness, and an old her, and two others that would love to get a hold of her, one of them an ex-student. (For something like this to occur) it is usually needed...if someone has slept with someone real slimy. The (sexual contact) may not have been (slimy) at the time, but they later got bad from sexual links.



**Example:** Another person's jaw is jutting out with the tongue. *That is a joint.* When the souls were dying, this distant relative of T1 had had terrible problems with TMJ, because the soul was dying, and they got very sick. That is a major disorder. There is something other than joints.

**We need to document how people look when they are losing holy consciousness.** We need to teach it, and have it be observable for people who won't and can't dowse; they will be able to see it. There is a definite change in skin color when you shift into a different consciousness.

**Question:** How do you know for yourself?

I.e. one person probably had no insight on one level, but did they know on another level?

**Answer:** (In that case) T3 would point out the postures to her (so she knew consciously).

**Question:** How would we know for ourselves?

**Answer:** Twisting the ankles is a sign. It may also develop as a simian flexibility of the spine, with no pain, but a flexibility with weirdness like a snake. For example, can you touch toes without exercise for two years? Or check to see if the joints seem like they are floppy and have no joints. If someone is always lounging and fluid, then wonder if they have snake-like joints, as these manifest in the opposite (sic). This (symptom) is like a cobra's head, but is distinctive as some people do it a lot for emphasis. It is a very bad sign if someone starts moving their head in a snake-like fashion. Another student had never had back pain.

For yourself, watch to see if you find yourself moving your head, and you will notice this in homosexuals, they will move their head. It is like a moving, a rocking, it is like their head will strike out as a snake. Some Blacks are rhythmically (moving their heads), and homosexuals are (moving) rhythmically and/or their hands move in odd ways.

You can tell **lesbians** often by observing that they are stiffer in their movement. And that is not always the case, so look for variants. If you walk behind a lesbian, she will appear to have a rod up the back, and they will turn their heads with their jaws more angular, and they will turn their heads with a hard motion. Lesbians are masculine, but they don't move like a man, it is not a jerking movement but a squareness of movements and if they talk to you, they talk in squares. Their mouths: Lesbians are either macho or feminine, and the hard core can look feminine or masculine. (You can tell who) used to be...if a person was a Sun, they quickly turned masculine. Lesbian's mouths get puckered like an old lady that doesn't have teeth. You look at them as if they don't have teeth. This is a spiritual overlay and it is very advanced. A person may not be actively lesbian, but with lesbian fantasies, you can tell, by their mouth, and the mouth will look like it has lines.

**Study people's mouths.** It appears like cracks in the skin, even if they are young. These women may be absolutely straight, but they would be obsessed with oral sex being performed, and they visualize a woman doing it vs. a man. If they are like that, it disturbs the energies and makes the mouth get weird. You may look at them and it will seem like hairs are growing on the mouth like a beard, which is not a beard, but lines. They actually do grow a beard, and the mouth becomes like a vagina, an old lady's vagina, a woman all 100 years old, puckered with sparse hairs growing. If you are contaminated with someone who has that, and obsession bubbles you can look in the mirror and see it.

**Example:** One person covers their mouth when they laugh and talk and they don't want to reveal what they are thinking. It is a (type of) modesty for women as if the mouth were the privates. But for men the nose is their privates, which brings up noses. T2 is not talking about noses as a familial trait or as hand me down genetics.

**A person's nose changes day to day,** the nose will look huge and then it will shrink up. It shifts by pointing one way or another. If you look in the mirror you will know it is true. Demons of a certain kind cause the nose to be engorged, either your demons or obsession bubbles.

**There is one fundamental type of Ally entry,** which would be a core person that digs holes in others, and those others would then have allies, but that would be a secondary contamination. (The primary person with Allies) can dig holes into others by associating with them. That is why hanging out with slimy people is dangerous.

**You have to discern between those that get Allies by association and those by primary flaw.** In our group the people that got it by a primary flaw, were La and Se and you might think another couple would have had it primarily, but they got it from sexual contamination. Generally one is not born with these.

Why did these two have it, when at one point they were the strongest people? And one (of them) would also have a pain in the ankles and foot and she had to walk with a cane, and sometimes the whole leg would swell up. She exhibited the mouth symptom. The mouth and joint symptoms are secondary. Both of these women had **hostility problems** and that is why they were primary inviters of allies. La appeared to be low self-esteem and (was often) putting herself down. She has a long history of severe depression and a lot of psychiatric help. When she took back the old consciousness, by longing for the past, to be married again and to have a man, she began to struggle with her old promiscuous self and the new holy self, which went into battle and the joints symptoms appeared.

Then, she eventually began to resent the world as interfering with her leading a “normal life”. She thought T2 had done that, but T2 had never asked her to quit her job. She could have still come into classes, but she *wanted* to quit her job. She began to resent it so much that she invited allies severely, 9 months ago, by just thinking that “This work is in the way of everything that my old self wants to do.” She would be home at night and start thinking (like this). The reason (for this) is that an evil consciousness can think for you at that time and you become circular. Or she would wake in the morning, with an evil consciousness on her body, and she would long for her bartender, going out on dates, fancy restaurants, with having a lot of money, etc. That when she slipped into her old consciousness - chronically depressed with hatred - she became full of hate.

(Then) as she owned her old consciousness, her body filled with hate which she saw as depression, thinking: “Here I am 40 years old with no life, and never will have again, and is T2’s fault”. Then she would think of T2’s body and associate it with T1’s body until it was destroyed. **The hate opened the doors to mirrored worlds.** This was not big hate, but **repetitious hate is the key. There is something very interesting about three times.** It is an aspect of knocking three times and entering the doors of evil. If you circular think (something) 3 times, then you might open yourself to Allies if you feel depressed or hostile.

It is amazing there is only one kind of Template that comes through the hell doors, only one, and that is **Onanism**. And T2 couldn’t figure out why. The reason was, if the person could be taught to just think a thought and trigger a type of orgasm, then the Allies preferred the food 24 hours a day. If you think about the progression of degeneration of people, you can see how it happens. It starts out as feeling depressed, tense and irritable, “Nobody likes me, so I will just make myself feel better.” So once the three circular thoughts are combined with onanism, it is the entry, is like a triangle, which is like a soul which becomes a higher consciousness for the person which is superimposed upon their own soul. It is as though the orgasm could (include) sex with another person. The Key is having sex while hating; which risks forming the three-cornered door that superimposes over the soul: **EVIL BLACK TRIANGLE**.

**There are mysteries of Anti-Will, Anti-Divine Love, Anti-Intelligence/Wisdom, or Inverse.** So what happens, you have the Evil Black Triangle over the soul, but it can’t eat the soul unless you have an orgasm because it has to produce a type of auric spasm. So what happens then, after three times sex with anyone, then the person starts feeling **sex rages** which develop until a person can (just have a thought about) something and be able to have an orgasm with a **KEY** thought related to hate or fear, but predominately hate. (This can occur) by saying “Ugly, stupid, me, I had the worst score!”, then that was the way for it to happen (for La) and it was an addiction. Remember when (another student’s) soul was dying, they became euphoric? It was due to a type of orgasm produced by the allies in payment for a drop of hate.

**An example** is Ps, and how she became ever more hysterical and euphoric and she got to where she couldn’t control her speech. Ps didn’t hate anyone, or did she? T2 thinks she may have wanted to be her own god and wanted to run the show. It was not true submission, but pseudo submission and you could see it in the way she talked to her husband.

**If someone tries to control other people** excessively, with speech patterns, especially, then you know they have a possible primary ally link and they will suddenly get giddy with sudden auto-erotic emotions. They will blink real fast when they are talking, laughing and they are unable to understand (nuance). Those were big ones. The little ones were when Ri would be in class, his mouth would work a little bit and his eyes flutter. Another person showed it, too. These are key (symptoms) to know in your workplace to protect yourself. Ps would move her joints and fingers. She looked as if she were dowsing, but she was flicking her wrists. She had a speech thing, as she threw out (links) with her speech.

**Examples:** Se was interesting in that she hated authority but she also hated the fact that D was still around; that she thought it was time for him to die so she could be with a younger man. She started with a decision that D would die and then her mouth started changing. Why? It wasn’t the primary reason mentioned before about being a lesbian. Keep an open mind, don’t assume something, with the puckered mouth and 100 vaginas, and don’t assume it is always a lesbian. **Just ask** “Is this a lesbian or not, I want to know” and “What kind of demon orgasm is this?” Not all demon orgasms are (from the) crotch. They may start out that way, as a mental rush, or some other, and all of these would fall under obsessions. Also, (for Se) the shaking head when she was dowsing, she would open her mouth, watch people, and point with her fingers with her elbows out. That was at the peak, where she would end it with the elbows out. She was getting off. She perceived it in her chest like a combination of romance and power. Not all rushes are just alike, as you may think; but this was romance and power. **Rushes for people are different**, and you can figure it out, but the joints, eyes, neck and mouths will do the above (symptoms). You have to tune into the joints to clear them.

You need to find who the core people are who have what dowses as **Onanism Templates**.

It is stronger with the primary person and the secondary people could also be strong.

There could be **Shadows of Onanism Templates** on you. With secondary ones, they can encourage you to gain a primary one, because it can wear you down. The thoughts that come through the secondary ones are hate-gender thoughts.

**Men** will think “*Women are such bossy (---)*” or that a particular person “*Is controlling, trying to take away my manhood*”. If a man thinks those thoughts, while masturbating, he will do one of the triangle corners, and with three times, he will get a full Evil Black Triangle. A **woman** thinks “*Men are so inferior*” which is goddess worship, and it is a serious problem. For example, Rap: Tune into higher Triangle and **Ask** “*How dark is it on a clarity scale?*”

**When a person is taken over by an Onanism Template, the only soul they have is from below the mirror,** The Template takes over for the real soul, and it takes over as a: **Mirrored Soul of Evil not of this World.**

**Dowse** if a person has a soul that is from this world, or an inverse world.

**This is very serious,** if a person does not give up the reason for inviting the primary templates, they will go down. For example Rap in her comments, “*Why are men needed as teachers? My sister is a minister and she doesn’t need a man as an associate.*” People with goddess worship will be masculine, but they may dress in a feminine manner to throw people off. They try to look feminine, and may wear lacy dresses, but look at their face and you see the masculine (aspect).

**Get a Gender Scale: Yin on left and Yang on right at 10:**

|     |    |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |    |      |
|-----|----|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|----|------|
| YIN | 10 | 9 | 8 | 7 | 6 | 5 | 4 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | YANG |
|-----|----|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|----|------|

**Check:** What Rap’s gender-body consciousness was and think of her face and mouth.

**Check your own:** And with an evil consciousness you may throw off the gender body alignment.

With ten men on you, you will dowse as yang for a woman.

**Dowse:** Both Yin and Yang for each person.

Look at it as a yin/yang continuum.

A man ideally an 8 Yang and a woman should be about a 2 Yang. (A woman 8 Yin and a man 2 Yin).

To the left is yin and right is yang and think of the actual tissues as they reflect the true identity of your Consciousness and Awareness and that is the core issue.

**Check:** Your body for tissue for *Consciousness* gender and *Awareness* gender.

**Consciousness is spirit, and Awareness is soul.**

This is a way to see if you are highly possessed.

The secondary Consciousness will show up on the Consciousness from the lower cocoon being open.

The Awareness means the soul has been invaded or has lines in it.

Go to a week ago and think of La’s face and dowse the “Gender Consciousness/Awareness”. Why do you suppose that someone who fantasized about sex with a man would have a yang consciousness? Think about this as things aren’t always what they seem. A person does not have to be an active lesbian to have a lesbian consciousness. In some cases, it may be someone who fantasized a lot about cunnilingus, but it may be someone who hates a man, who daydreams constantly about having sex with a man and having demon orgasms.

**It is a defilement issue.** Remember the seventh hell and the pedophiles and defilers of those holy? The reason a lot of men like fair blonde women is that they remind them of little babies. So a lot of people move towards, will move towards women looking childlike. Men who are obsessed with looking for younger women are looking for a child. Jmc was 47 and his last girlfriend was 16, then she got too old and he dumped her.

**What is underlying pedophilia?** It is “Defilement of God”, “Rape God.” They attach their fantasies about someone to obsess and contaminate and drag down, if a person sits around and daydreams about sexual acts and hooks a person into a sexual (fantasy or act) or produces an obsession bubble that comes out of the orgasm site: it will be gaseous, like the Ally is belching. **With a crotch orgasm,** it will float out of the crotch and fill the room. Crotch orgasms sometimes will be noticeable, even if the person themselves will not know they are having them, they will just “feel good”. If a person suddenly moves their feet out, or (splays) any joint then think that this could indicate (demon orgasm), or if you see an odd mouth (symptom).

**Example:** If you look at a woman, their mouth may suddenly go spasm a little and get tight and puckered, and often the eyes will bulge and blink. They will blink so you don’t see the bulging. They may look at you without blinking, and if they put bubbles into so many people, with holes in your aura, they will get more orgasms and more of them, it is a sexual (pathway?).

**Example:** Look back at “M” in left awareness and think of her chest spot and hover there. With this (chest spot) you will see her more clearly in your spiritual awareness. She would stand 6 inches away (from you), her mouth would get tight and her eyes would blink and she would move her head like Se. She was desperately trying to get into the other person’s auric cocoon through the eyes. **If your soul ever slips to the eyes,** they are “in like Flint”, then they start to rub your soul raw. First you feel flushed and toxic and you will clear yourself, or you will feel horny.

**T2 and T3 (intentionally) open their auras to suck in disorder**, if you open up your aura with childhood memories, etc., then you will get a sensation of agitation, either in the genitals or the rectum. **The rectum** is often a sign of an onanism template with male homosexuality thought forms. You may be associated with people who are actively sodomites. This includes women who allow men to anally sodomize them. When you have interacted with sodomites and hooked into that under the mirror pools, if they have a mini-orgasm, they secrete a bubble into the auric cracks, and they make your butt itch like pin worms. The other (**genitals**) is irritating, but to T2 it is like bugs crawling on the crotch. If you are spiritually aware, this is not perceived as pleasant, but is perceived as a violation and something tormenting you. If you get into (being horny), then you lost it. (Otherwise) you may think you have too much starch (in your underwear) and have jock itch.

The **Black Soul** knows what it is doing, and when a person gives themselves over to a black soul, you can't help them, even though T2 has tried. T2 has destroyed dozens (of these templates) with black souls without knowing what she was doing. Others who have had an evil template destroyed, they would invite new ones. They knew how to go through the door!

**They were like sorcerers, because they didn't (want to) avoid the pitfalls, which are:**

Not having sex before you and vicinity is clear, and that

You should not hate anyone including yourself.

Those are the only two things to obey to not have a primary **Black Soul/Evil Trinity Template**.

Isn't that funny? People think T2 is so demanding, yet these are the the only two things required. You might think you don't hate anyone, but with a fundamental hate of men or women, or if you find yourself bad mouthing yourself, you are getting off on it. If you are irritable and hard in your speech to others, then somehow you are wanting to get off on someone. This weekend, if anyone has a hard or sarcastic twist to a joke, **Check** them to see if they have an obsession bubble they are resonating with and look where there are hate spots, as those are where the Orgasm Bubble hits you with a false god program. And look on the false concepts list, or the lower links to hell charts and see where they are.

**"Sex with self is god"** will be the first one you find on these, and one man is possessed by it.

**"There is no God", etc.** How can someone have these? This is from the world of chaos.

You can check the anti-Lehys statements as well, as their "god" is inverse and evil.

Hope you don't think T2 likes to talk about people behind their back, but she needs us to understand on the deepest level, the pathology, and if she uses an example, it is not from a desire on her part to wish anything ill of La, as T2 has fought so hard, you cannot believe. Five years. And it is a terrible and sorrowful thing to see someone decide to throw up their hands. It means you give up, and embrace the **Black/Evil Trinity**.

Remember what T2 said about lying spirits can talk you into something?

With La, the lying spirits are the **Allies with Hologram Bubbling Vultures**, that hop out of them, with eggs.

They tell you something that sounds so logical, that you do it, though it goes against what T2 has taught.

With La it was "I have a right to do what I want" and then "I will never find love again". People that get the evil talking over (their thoughts), won't hear nuance, and you can tell every story in the world, they will resist hearing it. And if you tell them directly, they will swear you didn't, as they will just block it (from their memory). They will set a new standard for it (sic).

**Example:** In La's case it was defilement of T3, with chronic circular obsessions, unusual behaviors in speech, which increased with joint symptoms. Then when the joints gave, it took over completely, because she hated T2. Think of the last conference and check the validity of this statement with La "I want to kill T2". It sounds weird, and "I want to sexually molest T3" and "I want Si to make love to me". You might think that was what she wanted from T3...wasn't she 'straight'? **The pathology from the evil world** has nothing to do with sexual desire, but with defiling others, and it doesn't matter what the gender, they just want anybody they can corrupt.

"I need Sn to love me." When a person gets totally evil, the only thing your body tissue becomes is a radiator for defilement. It has nothing to do with love, but the way they present it to you is "I need love". Such affected people would adamantly deny that they hated anyone, and then it reaches a point where they can't deny it, and they openly enjoy (hating). The last lesson was a last ditch effort to save her, to give up the (hate/demon orgasms), to not reinforce the Allies and to pray every day to be delivered. She refused to read the lesson. T2 (took) 6 hours to write it exactly to help her. Even with the Evil Triangle over her, she could have fought it with her body. It is a decision to hate and it is on a tissue level.

T3 was trying to find (something regarding) the book and then she stood up and looked straight at T2 and made face contortions. Her eyes were like a demon, and the mouth was moving.

She bought funky glasses so T2 couldn't see the hate coming out of her eyes before she died completely. In T2's opinion, it was the alternative consciousness, the holy one, which was killed. When it died, the hate was so palpable, even though T2 had spent 5-7 hours to clear the hell lines. T2 got rid of all the Ally and Under the Mirror Links, hoping that on a tissue level, her body would be holy, but she chose to embrace evil with her body. And (she was) hating with her true self (which) was a body consciousness loathing for truth, for that which is holy. That was the (consciousness) she wanted, which is the true self. (The consciousness) is not what another person wants for you. (It is) as you choose.

**Check:** Your body itself over the illustration, and the tissues,

**Ask** "How clear, how black are you?" Now think of the last conference and La's body,  
"Where was it on the Light Scale?"

Think of touching her (left) elbow. There is something ironic, if you checked her on the law clock, she would look good, because you are looking in the Mirror. That is why you can't trust the Law Clock, (when) "Good is evil and evil is good."

**If someone is totally satanic**, you have to look on the Clear to Black Scale.

**Check:** The components: i.e. the *Soul Consciousness Trinity TRIANGLE, the ME and the STAR*

And then check them on the Law Clock,

And would be easier to check someone who is more messed up than you are at this moment.

**Ask:** "How black or clear is your Generosity of Spirit Fertility Seed?"

T2 is getting *Evil Eye Drops* from (---).

**Ask** "What would my body look like? and "Who do I have them on?" (Ask through that person's name).

**DO:** Milk out of the eyes into a fire.

Why aren't the **Eye Lights** affected? They settled in the body and tissues. The eye lights reflect the higher consciousness, and Generosity of Spirit around the soul and they wouldn't they show up. With the tissues you may not be owning the evil that has invaded you, but you still have it.

**It is interesting**, that 11 of 800 Evil Eye drops are La's but they dowse as someone else's name, as a woman's name: Ji.

**Do:** *Imagine Ji's face and say "Is this person La?"*

*Or imagine La's face and ask: "Is this person Ji?"*

Why do they dowse as the same person? They both wanted to kill T2 and they joined up with the same fallen beings.

Even though T2 destroyed the fallen being links, now they want to kill T2 in the flesh.

That is their consciousness thought at this point, with all the fallen being connections taken away and the persons are still dangerous. This sounds paranoid, but it is true.

**Do:** *First check the body tissues if they are Clear or Black.*

*Then dowse truth of "I want to kill T2" with both people.*

A very interesting thing happened the day before La left, she said "I know exactly how Ji felt now". What were the commonalities? One is that they both wanted to kill T2. La never was the chief nagual or paired with the (chief) male nagual, but this was in their minds, and this brings up.

**Constructs of Killing and Sex** when a person learns how to build a construct, it builds like a shape around them enclosed, not like obsession bubbles, but they are very elaborate like a (movie going on?), reinforced by demon orgasms which are near the crotch. To detect La, go back a month ago and think of her body and pelvis and look at the elemental drawings or anti-Lehys statements. Look for: **Angular constructs** like a black box before her and check Perceived Needs:

*"Rape of the soul." She made a decision to have (no) soul.*

*"You have been manipulated by T2",*

*"You had a good job at Tinker, now you are without a job, with no pay, and no one appreciates you,  
and T2 didn't die when she said she would."*

La thought T2 would die with the foot injury, and (before that) she thought she would die in California (1993) as she had had a dream that T2 would die. Then the "concubine" would become the nagual woman and she was euphoric that T2 was going to California. The ironic thing, was when T2 was in Vermont (and La stayed in Oklahoma) La was very upset. La said "I can't stand to be away from T2 as Cel is taking my place, I know she is!" You can dowse that belief of La's for the truth, and you see (the statement) is not true. You can dowse on 1-100 scale. No, it was T3 that she didn't want to be away from. More recently when T2 and Cel went to California (August, 1994), La was euphoric! Why, if she were worrying about Cel? **Don't assume that what a person says is true when they are crying.** If someone is out of control emotionally, suspect that they are allowing the dark forces to control them, with Ally lines and an Evil Trinity.

La *decided* that T2 was going to die, and she started having repeated sexual energies toward that end. She was having demon orgasms almost constantly. For example, check the crotch, a month ago on any day of last month's conference; say on Sunday. If you count the small ones, (which made) for a continuous ripple: 9,000. The big ones, she was having one or two an hour.

**T2's hope** is that all the previous students are free from dark force influences and that they be blessed, that on a tissue level, they will choose good. T2 and T3 have been working every morning before daybreak to that end to clean everyone, so that then they can make a choice with a clean slate. The last day's written lesson for La was to choose with the body the right choice, but she didn't read it, and she was mad because she wasn't having demon orgasms. T2 cut off her orgasms and she was mad as hell. **Ask** at 3 o'clock AM, "How aware was she that T2 had cut off the orgasms?" 100%. "How furious was she on the clear to black scale?" It is stunning. T2 would think a person would be thrilled (to be delivered from demon orgasms)! The most hideous thing in the world is some(thing) outside yourself controlling your physical responses. If you are nothing but a puppet for evil, then you have no hope.

T2 had talked about demon orgasms for a month to help her decide to give them up as they are like a drug. Another former student would have them all the time and pretend to be meditating in class. Then he thought the Holy Spirit was giving him the orgasms. When a person has these, when their eyes look at you, they squirt out substance that contaminates and if your soul has dropped (to the corpse level), then you are in serious trouble, and the skin will feel itchy.

**"Herer" Filaments** has to do with links to heat pools and sucker bubbles. A lot of people have adrenal links to heat pools. T2 found that being around La was causing secondary heat links. As long as she had those lines, she would send a filament to T2, which was linked to La's adrenals heat links, and they would hook into other people, as the Herer Filaments like the adrenals and glands. **With back pain**, it is (often) Herer Filaments to heat pools. These are created with a corpse spot whether by zombies or not. They don't have to have a power source.

**How does a person who is a total zombie, who has no soul and has had removed all lines to and from Under the Mirror Links; how can they create a heat pool? It is like solar reflector.** They learn how to draw in free floating prana that their body consciousness then sends a prana squirt up or out, that forms a construct made out of prana that is shaped by lower willfulness on a tissue level with a scenario in it of usually "Sex is god", or a "Sex is related is to god" concept.

**Example:** Think of St. T2 has spent weeks of clearing sex contamination and hell lines. At this point she is blown out, and hooked into Allies. Think of St and in front of her belly or crotch, of a **Prana Sex Tissue Construct**. They are always related to sex, these are. Think of "Love is god" and what do you find in the heat construct? You may have to put a person's name in it. Try "Sex with Forr is god". Do you wonder why at the yoga centers everyone gets trashy? These form and with (a group of people with) open auras, the constructs are pulled in and all are related to sex; T2 can guarantee it.

**Example:** If you can't see a contamination (i.e. Cel) there has to be a reason. In this case the student was not herself.

**Ask** "What percentage of Cel's tissues would be called La.?" (A high percent): Cel did a body resonance with La. You don't have to have a line out to somebody, all you have to do is think of them and you can go into a tissue resonance, which is a body consciousness that can shift into another's pattern.

**Ask** "Where are you with your body consciousness?" You can use the clear to black scale.

**Do you see why icons are so important?** If you say prayers and think of Jesus and Mother Mary, then the corpse consciousness will be raised. **Pray** before sleep and think of holiness.

**Important for next book**, even for people who are not clean enough to get a soul, they can resonate the right way with their *thoughts*. They don't have to dowse, just give them the format. If you can't figure out who you are, then

**Ask** "How many penises or vaginas are on you?"

That is the easiest way to show consciousness as it reflects on the sexual substance.

**Onanism Template in the Soul Eyes:** when the soul dies, the template can go into another person's (Soul) eyes which forms a link to (the first person's) tissue hate. Also another way to measure contaminations, is a **Sexual Substance Generosity of Spirit aspect**. To make it simple, think of sexual secretions, sperm, or vaginal secretions which is easy, think also of rectal little oil glands, or liquid around the rectum, the liquid is key. In the way that dogs drag their butts, humans have something similar.

**Check**, thinking of sexual and anal substances, and Generosity of Spirit consciousness on a dark to light scale:

**Ask:** "How many different consciousnesses do I have in that substance?"

**Do:** Milk the genitals or butt into flame.

There is an association with males in the nose with the sexual substance and the rectum. The nose will start to look different if you get contaminated, and it will (show) differently on different people. Just because your nose looks a certain way, doesn't mean you have this contamination, but it is something very distinct. If you are sensitive to spiritual contamination and you are in the room with people who have a lot of this male contamination, you will get a runny or itchy nose. When the power is more yin, you will not get as much runny nose (primarily itchy).

**Once the orgasms become continual**, (the person) isn't (consciously aware) of it anyway, but if you cut off (their demon orgasms) they will feel blind hate. If someone is around your workplace, and they have tried to lock eyes with you, then try to remove all of their Under the Mirror links, and pray for (their) deliverance so they will not suffer.

**“Mouth” on Back of Neck Lines, Out or In:** If you are in the room with someone that is trying to stimulate demon orgasms by a conscious visualization of sexual acts with another person - that is how it starts. Then after three times is locked in. There is a period of time after that, to have the demon orgasms. You have to think of sex with someone; and it is not automatic, to have demon orgasms spontaneously. Sometimes a person will sit and roll around visions of themselves having sex all the time. T2 can see them of course, and during all these months, T2 has been trying to know how to help people to get over them. If they did (the visualizations), they were feeding evil, but did not understand it. Sometimes you have to wait, and T2 doesn’t believe that people are assholes, but that they will choose well if they are totally clear. Until that day, when they are totally clear, and if they hate T2 when they are clear - and the person doesn’t have to say it, because they know it - and at that point; T2 can do nothing for them.

Some people remain “invisible”, because they are too dangerous. The only way to see **invisible zombies** is through the counterclockwise groin consciousness. For example to see (one former student), she had to look at the groin consciousness the for statement “*I hate G.*” If you are able to *see* with the groin consciousness, you will see that statement. It is like an eyeball on the tip of the penis and vagina. For the women it would be center of the clitoris.

**Example:** Right now, T2 is tuning into Ri, relating to the Generosity of Spirit refinement convolutions.

**Dowse:** With (your) left elbow, think of the penis, the left elbow, with a vagina viewpoint and look at your own left elbow (sic) and say “*I am Ri.*” and see if it is true or not. Why couldn’t we see this before?

There is a **Fornication Construct** that has bubbles on our elbows and lungs. They can be in the Generosity of Spirit and then migrate to our own body. **Ask:** “*How many Ri’s are in your body?*” While thinking of the Fornication Construct. It is like a picture, a Polaroid like a picture screen, and with the constructs they invade the body, but they do it first through another substance. If they go in through the Generosity of Spirit - and part of T2’s clearing is by using her Generosity of Spirit *out* to scan - then as a result, she got Generosity of Spirit contamination on her corpse. If you get these, pull them from where (a dowsed body part) to pull out and put into flame.

**Example:** T2 noticed something unusual and she tries to figure it out spiritually as she doesn’t think things are done physically without a spiritual reason. A very unusual thing happened in the last month and part of last week. La quit changing the cat box and it had heaps of feces. When the box is like that, the cat will urinate on everything, the clothes, the furniture and then she opened the gate so that the dogs could go all over the downstairs - defecating and urinating everywhere. It was a progressive (symptom) and then it became really profound. La started to say something very (---) while trying to grab T2’s eyes, with detailed steps of describing her body odors, menstruation problems, and discharges of various kinds such as snot and all the while trying to pull T2 with the eyes. Then T2 went to the bathroom right after La had been there, and there was urine everywhere, all over the lid. After 5 years, T2 had never seen her do that.

The night before La left, T2 went to take a shower and something so horrible was in the bathroom, so that T2 became filled with anguish when just looking at the tub or a used hand towel. It seemed like the whole downstairs had cat hairs with a program on each one. Even for the most unusual things, **Remember: to understand anything**, look through the right and left awareness. La had opened the dog gate so that the dogs could get into (La’s) room and shit all day and night. Normally, she would sleep with Lucy (the dog) but the others were confined with a dog door, and there was urine in the room and T2 thought it was strange.

**Tracing (something) with left hand awareness is not difficult.**

**What is difficult, is in translating it to the right hand awareness.**

You have to struggle to practice this, you have to shift the eyes a little, to shift them *up*, and T2 feels different in left awareness and then pulls (the information) to right awareness that may be translated into an image with the eyes, or an auditory (experience) as with a computer’s screen. This is the process, and you can see it is absolute work to access the left side.

**This (example)** is (a more difficult use of) left awareness, as T2 wasn’t in the room, but T2 is tracing La’s awareness through someone else’s eyes that are pretty cloudy. It has something to do with her hands in the kitchen, and preparing T3 some food. T2 was not there at the time. T2 can *see* it, but it takes more time. La ate out of his dish before she served it, and that seems a minor thing, but in essence, saliva is like all body secretions, and is spiritually strong. It was a drink with skullcap and seltzer. She took a drink and without even thinking of it, saliva was on the rim and the glass. It sounds trivial, but it isn’t. It was very contaminating. (This action is) linked in with the rest, the feces and urine of pets, and the bathroom being dirtier than normal with her smells, and those were signs of degeneration of a person to the (----): they no more pretended to be civilized.

Over and over T2 has said: **body discharges are all very important.** Be sure that you share (no food or food utensils). You can transmute it though, if you know how.



Why did La (speak to) Si, to T2 about menstrual blood? It was totally out of context. La wanted to hook T2 into her physical discharges for spiritual reasons. (Also) It was in the middle of serious work in the middle of the lesson, La broke in and grabbed (Si's neck).

**When you are taken over by the Black Trinity**, you have a tissue desire to merge or defile somebody who is holy or trying to be holy; it is like an urge. It usually manifests as sex or romance thoughts. With Si, when La started rubbing her neck with her hands so much so, that Si had to go upstairs and cry. A neck rub? Remember the back of the neck? La was trying to invade Si's body consciousness. And why? At that point, she had quit resisting. It is inappropriate to jump up and rub anybody's body.

**When a person is taken over by evil energies, they do what their tissues tell them to do.** In the beginning, you can say they are possessed, otherwise, what is the reason for telling them then? The tissues are trying to recreate to an orgasm factory, but they can't do it without the fallen being links, so they try to do it with the normal flesh links which are not as powerful which makes them mad as a hornet - especially if they are used to 100 demon orgasms a day, and then they are cut off cold turkey. T2 can imagine that within a week, and you can check with left hand awareness, you could

**Ask** "Would La's body say 'orgasm is god'?" One person said it seemed to him to be going down over the week, but he has one of her "orgasm is god" constructs; a crotch filament. Think of her crotch on a long hair to Forr to the back of his neck. See what the pubic hair says. This is like a prana line but is a Hair Filament. T2 doesn't know why it has to do with hair. We have to think of the tissue of corpse body of a person, as they won't have "names" (due to) filaments out everywhere. When La said to T1 (July, 1993) that she dowsed T1 would die in California, La asked "Should I marry Forr if you die? What would happen with the party, (T3)?" "When are you going to die (T1)? I'm so worried!"

Word it very carefully, but (you will find that) Se and La dowse as cats. You don't have to dowse their molds.

**Zombie bodies take on an emanation that is a shape** and the bodies will dowse as cats or whatever. La kept vampiring the group soul of her cat. The cat hairs are radioing the cat's consciousness, which is absolutely toxic. Don't ever think (such a response to toxicity) is "in your mind". (Pay attention): if you go into the house of someone that you like, and you start to feel sick. Feces, urine, menstrual blood, snot and saliva, radiate a spiritual emanation like a crystal radio link for a long time; particularly if there are underworld evil connections. T3 spent the last two days helping her move. He was so assaulted. (The emanations are) like a nuclear reactor of evil in that it is so destructive over spiritual bodies to be around someone of evil (---). If a person has ever tapped into nagual power, then any dark force will use them mightily and the corpse tissue of that person is more powerful. T2 and T3 have helped you to be more powerful and (more so) as long as you are in the teachings. T2 said to La: "On a tissue level, fight for holiness." It was T2's one last chance, her last card.

**Now think** about the house at 301 and think of the kitchen floor in particular, as that is where the animals live and where her bedroom is adjacent. We probably can't use the law clock with satanic (words/worlds?) you will have to translate it.

**Ask** "In Jesus' Name, what is the answer!" and you can get the right law clock reading.

**If it is a very powerful evil, it will fight.** It is like a force field that is so strong that you (often) don't have enough (personal) power, so the spoken name of Jesus, the representation of the name that we know as Jesus is not strong enough when pulling into your form, because it is much more diluted (in your form) and it is not that Jesus is weak, as He could destroy (evil) in a second. **But around a radiator of evil** you will not be able to pull the Christ Consciousness down because it recoils from such disgusting and defiling thought forms that live in these areas.

In the last month, T2 could not come downstairs and La was banned from the upstairs except for a shower, and that was painful; and progressively more so. **Dowse** the kitchen and bedroom on the dark to light scale. We may have to dowse multiples. T2 is digging in the left ear because if she thinks of every drop of water or moisture in the air of that whole space downstairs, it seems to affect her ear nerves very strongly because it holds something in it so loud that T2 is trying to block it. Things have sounds, tastes, smells and they affect different nerves. The ear may itch when trouble or evil is coming.

If you have a house with these emanations, as her dog also slept with her for 1 year; the animals soak up everything, and they open their auras, and the filaments dig into the animal auras too: the Hair/Harer filaments. **Ask** "How many are in the cat and the dog?" The cat is intractable as the whole body resonates with La as the pets blend with the owner. The pup was young enough to be helped.

**Check:** your homes and place that you sleep, **Ask** "How dark/light is it?"

Before you go to sleep at night, check these things. Realize that being in this party if someone starts to go bad, they would web out with lines to the rest to contaminate us, and with any weakness, and they would dig into it.

**You could look at (a nagual) party as dangerous or you could look at it as helping people to be impeccable, to remove all weaknesses and to (learn how to) be an impeccable person.** Rather, see the disorder to learn about it.

T2 inhales (disorder) to understand and translate it. She inhaled demon orgasms to see how they did it, and you do what you have to do to understand something. You go through an understanding process to know what you (unconsciously?) remember. A lot of times you don't know how you clear something, but if you identify it, it will clear automatically. You have a lot of holy beings now, and you need to know what to pray for.

**The best is to know what you are dealing with and how to pray rightly then no disorder will take you over unless you want it to.** What do you do when you find your place is evil? First place, it is so overwhelming, the radiating (emanations), T2 is trying to clear La through the cat hairs and urine. If she removes the way she is radiating through the cat hairs, then T2 can clean the hairs. It would be unwise now to do it, as it would cause like a nuclear reaction to cause splitting and leaking. It is better to avoid (cleaning the cat hairs) until the cat hairs are not malignant.

**The Allies have a penis or vagina. One student has an Ally with a penis.**

**Ask** “*Did this come through someone I know?*” No, but through the actual flesh.

“*If I looked at it would I recognize it?*”

It is great to have a dowsing partner in that you can check on each other. If one is contaminated, then you can look out of each other for blocks. (And if you live) on other (coastlines) you would have different influences.

**Just ask your partner's permission** to occasionally dows through their eyes if: “I pull myself back completely and only if I'm blocked”. This has to do with spiritual permission, and it is not (a matter of) yin and yang in this case, it would be the two coasts. Without the same major earth forces, you would be able to see from a different direction. The coasts are good in that so many different influences form as to what would be good for C (East Coast) and JB (West Coast) for example, to look through (each other's) eyes as well. (Each person) would have more power from the other coast.

**Some people who really go bad** will look like they are praying before they go down, but there is something about it that gives you the heebie-jeebies. When Fl said “*We are so fortunate to have this teaching*” it was (sounded) strange. (After that) she was walking in long white nighties, with no underwear looking like Lady Macbeth.

When La started going downhill nine months ago, and T2 and T3 fought it every step of the way; it is as though sometimes when someone goes pretty bad, if they have the demon orgasms they will act more devotional than anyone else as an enticement for other people to hook into them. Most people who hold souls; they don't seem so great. But in the context of a nagual party power is inherent in the individuals and that is true. And that is why it can't be a large number (in a nagual party) because the danger is so great if one person has lots of poison.

**How do you (---) a devotional person to go bad?** You talk about prayer. It is like Tammy Fay, “*They look like the devil and talk about the Lord*”. Some of the TV evangelists are struggling. Like Swaggart was a good guy and he got caught up (---), but not Oral Roberts. But T2 does think that Tammy Baker (and her husband) were (----) nor Pat Robertson (sic). Billy Graham has gone evil, and he was not before. To look into a zombie preacher, they might appear to be decent but **ask for the corpse resonance** and look on the dark to light scale. If you get a mirror reading, then you won't see it.

**No matter how possessed a person is,** they don't have to resonate with their body. (People) can say all sorts of things (about you), you could lose all your money, your family, and people could say “She is a bitch”, but you can (still) be sweet. In your heart, if you know what is holy, you will just refuse for your body to be evil, and somehow, you will be rescued.

Some people lost their souls during split time because of stress. They struggled, and now maybe are disassociated and are now in a lot of pain. (It is important) to try to teach them that “It is ok to hurt again, that you were hurting because the soul died, and the soul as it comes back to life will hurt too. It will be like the leg with frost bite when thawing, it will hurt again, but it is ok to hurt that way.” The people whose bodies are not evil, may be eligible for a soul.

If their body is evil, and they are zombies without a power source, there is not much hope for them. You can look at ensouled people; you can look at someone who you know the soul is not black, check their body on the black to light scale. They may have a soul, but look how dark is the soul. If they have an evil template superimposed, there may be only (2%) left. We have a lot of work to do.

**You can teach someone till you are blue in the face, but there are core issues that have to be addressed,**

Se and La wouldn't have fallen except for two things.

- 1) They (can't) hate, and
- 2) They (can't) feed the hate with sex.

They denied these audibly but both of them knew that T2 saw. That is why La wanted to split town before T2 came back from California in August. That is why we kept trying, to (get her to) wait and stop and deal with it. T3 explained, that he worked for weeks to help her hold onto God, and not onto some demon orgasm, not to “Will I be without a man for the rest of my life?” not for hostility for authority, or for T2. You can measure every fallen student for level of hate towards T2 and T3. Some of them don't hate, and those always have hope. Je hated T3, so he blew apart.

If you think of the (spiritual) hierarchy, then really the “You can’t hate T2 and T3”---(to hate them) is like hitting one’s head against steel. Even if someone hates a little bit, you can work with them, but when they are 100% black on the hate, you can’t.

**If you want to know if you can teach someone this stuff** (ask yourself) “If T2 were sitting right next to this person, how much would this person hate T2 on the flesh scale?” If their flesh would not automatically respond with hate on the flesh, you may be able to help them. T2 would work with anybody who has (up to a) #9 (90%) reading and she says that, though she has had to endure such hate, but for 100% or above; no.

When you (are dowsing using the standard as) the name of “T2” think that if she were sitting there, and then think of what she is linked to. **Remember** (this person called T2) is not T2, she is a shell, she (personally) is nothing. You (may be) thinking T2 is supposed to be the communicator, and she is linked to T3, with holy beings, exorcists, and the whole (hierarchy?). You could also think of T3. However, there seems to be a stronger (dowsing) reaction if it is just T2. (Dowsing the answer) with T3 and T2 will get a dilution of the answer. If you are saying that “T2’s purpose is to *teach*” (as one standard) “Does this (potential student) love truth?” Then, (while thinking of T3 as the standard) ask “Does this (potential student) *want* to be rid of demons?”, and yes, most people would want that.

**Ask:** “If this person, that I want to teach, to what (extent) does this person have in respect for hierarchy?

“*To what (extent) does this person have links to the lower mirror? With hatred for hierarchy and truth?*”

**All you really need to know (for a potential student)**, is (if they are) at one time all black (sic), and then they are really not worth teaching. It may be that someone is all the way black and it may make your heart ache. But you can try *to just change the world* so that maybe they will change their mind, maybe the constructs around this person is wrong and that is the optimism (we may hold for another) without going against the law of free will. This person may now be choosing badly, yet T2 is optimistic that all things can change. If (a person) is put next to an overwhelming radiator of *holiness*, then they would just be (perhaps) called to be holy (themselves).

**Some people’s bodies are quick to resonate with the Earth.**

Those that don’t struggle (against) hate, (we might) **pray** that they will (desire) to struggle and that the earth be a holier resonator. And that is about all you can do, you shouldn’t despair, never despair, just keep working, no matter how bad we do in battle, or how many go down, keep your courage, vision, and the battle sound going with the Name of Christ in it; keep going.

It is extremely taxing on T2’s body to teach, and for T3, he is taking care of things. Check on both T2 and T3 (as for the degree of hatred a person has for their flesh resonation of Virtue and Law), because with one person, they may have a gender problem, so one may be more readily to accept a female teacher, but may fight against a male that gives orders. It is good to check a (potential student) both ways to see, especially if you have a hunch about someone.

**Example:** One person used to be holy before people fell apart; RWM. He developed an ability to read people by a corpse merging, particularly on the water (level). He would take the (person’s) water into his body and extend the emanations into another body and then read it. That is an advanced psychic thing, as water holds sounds and names.

**After a certain point**, if a person subconsciously is wanting another person to die, (or) they may decide that it is too much trouble to change; then they will have the superficial aspect. She (will start) thinking of (finding) a young man, and having a romance...“*Then she would be in heaven!*”, but of course that isn’t it. It is always hate. The Love/hate (dynamics) are the most destructive of all. She didn’t love T3 but she defiled him (in an attempt) to destroy the intercessor power.

Don’t trust anyone who calls you and starts sobbing on your shoulder. Both (of these students) could have been contenders, they both were either great or lost, and that is where we stood. At any moment, you can choose to be evil, and the higher you are, the greater you fall. That is why we have got to struggle to understand the core things and to never forget them (the core things). Sometimes in ascending; a person may think they don’t have to remember the core (Truths).

**Never wish a person dead**, or indulge in circular thoughts that create constructs with demons. If you wake up at night, go dowse, because the dark forces go after those who have any power and those who are linked to power.

**The group can never be big**, because the weakest member of the group will be assaulted until they break. In the Bible, it is terrible to lead another person astray by their weakness. But the rules to the game are different from this which is a saint party. And if the intercessor party (can be destroyed) on those two fronts, (mentioned earlier) and those are the only two (errors) that will get into the door (sic). Then it can take any form with glamour or sex, but with irritation, hostility, depression, or sex, *they have you*. It doesn’t mean you can’t have sex, but you have to be cautious and you are not a normal person. They go after the big guys and if you haven’t figured it out yet, that you *are* in league with the big guys, in that you will be held to a higher standard than anyone else who you would try help, and you must (---).

It is a terrible burden to know that every act they do must be holy, and aligned with law. It is not that you don't eat an excellent meal and say "It is good", or have sex and enjoy it, **but one should enjoy the things in life, but not be controlled by any spirit or person; ever.**

**What has been the core of all these teachings? It is how to get to be yourself.** How (can you do that) if any little lying spirit can lure you down a five minute heaven (sic). It just means that by using your energies intelligently, cautiously, sweetly, patiently, and by always saying "**Lord, give me strength to fulfill my tasks today and tomorrow and for evermore, and the wisdom to know what those tasks are to be**". And if you do that, you will be joyful, strong, victorious, heroic, courageous, profound in your understanding and interpretation of Law, stoic, and the Holy Dove will descend upon your head and bring the Christ within you to help humanity and then you can intercept any person, place, world, disorder, and you can take it into your very lungs, breathe it, smell it, drink it, and if you have to, you can take on a demons to experience it just so you know what to fight, but you will never be *controlled* by anything, you will *choose to be holy*, you will choose to accept law, you will choose love, virtue and no one, nothing, no demon, person, construct will ever push you around and handle you like a puppet on a string, and until you get to that point, if you can be made irritable by a thought form, or stimulated genitals, which force you to (--). (But instead) wait 30 minutes so as to clear yourself or then you wouldn't belong in this party. Yet you would not be here if you didn't struggle to be impeccable.

T2 doesn't think it sad that this party started with three hundred students, but (she is happy) that you remain. With a world of radiators of evil, and "anything goes" reality, with pornography and materialism, and we are a little tiny radiator (of holiness), but we have the greatest, purest of powers. It is as though, if you had just a little bit of plutonium, you can create a great bomb. But you can't create a bomb with that plutonium unless you have some kind of an energy vortex, a synergy, an initial power source that circulates, radiates, generates and then you can activate and (use) the plutonium bomb.

**People think their angels will come down and pluck them up out of this mire, they don't think maybe they are supposed to be micro generators of holiness.** There are people trying to do this against all odds, and we have to look for them. We cannot (do that for) those that resonate with (singer) Madonna saying: "I can't help myself". It is not enough to say that, and we have to do something about it, don't we? We have the responsibility to dream the impossible dream.

Remember that we are one in purpose. A company of twelve did alright last time. Jesus said "Company of men" and we can call ourselves a company of men. We can't be discouraged by bad letters or people that fall apart, if you were the last person alive and a bomb blew (T2 and T3) up at 301, they would expect you to carry on.

### DOWSING LIST

Generosity of Spirit Primal Substance: Contamination In/Out

Generosity of Spirit Fertility Seed: Out/Foreign In

Evil Eye Drops in Primal Substance

Ally Tubes From/To Body Parts

Evil Eye Drops on you or from you

Adrenal Heat Pool Link to Sucker Bubble

Crotch Spiders Sucker Bubble To/From you

False God Program/Construct

Orgasm Seeds To/From other people

Evil Shadows Rotting Out of Body

Communication Ether Tube To/From People (to pets)

Generosity of Spirit Consciousness Substance: Out/In

Ally Eye Drops (pull out of soul)

Mouth on Back of Neck lines Out/In

Crotch Animal Group Soul Vampire Lines or Soul Lines

Generosity of Spirit right hand Vampire Line from person's top head to under the mirror

Evil Eye Drops on Body Consciousness

Ally Snakelings (from genitals or rectum)

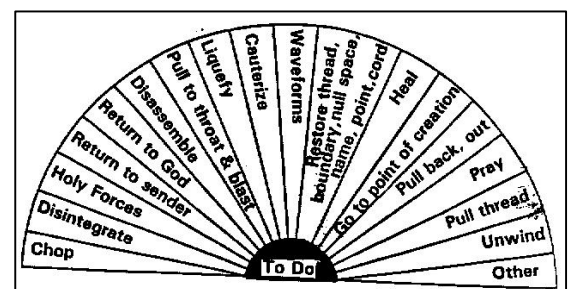
Heat Pool Spinal Fluid Eye Link

Crack in Mold on Self Concept/Tonal Aspect

Old (T1) Alternative Gift Consciousness Gone Bad (destroy)

Body Consciousness Evil Heat Tank Sex Elemental

Lower Aura Cocoon Generosity of Spirit Digestive/Refinement Convolutions



# CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 20, 1994 Conference

Conference Notes (uncorrected at the time) (Apologies from Auditor and Editor):

One way that you can become more powerful is to combine the proper awareness with the proper consciousness:

**The Higher Aspect of the Awareness** can see from one angle, while

**The lower more Physical Consciousness** can see at another angle and then they can interpret to each other through **The Etheric Communicative Substance**.

T2 is wondering how people without auric substances can still manage to throw out lines. In the past, it seemed as though it were pranic lines. As T2 is better able to interpret the energy fields of the body, it is instead a coarse lower body substance which is not the etheric body, but is part of the energy system of the cells and tissues. It is important for the physical and emotional health: *a key*. **Low Body Ether Substance/Container**

**A key concept** is if this aspect of this ether substance or the fire coils within it is disordered, then a person's tonal will be weak. T2 is trying to understand the **Tonal Weakness** of those (whether a person who is in the party, or someone who is out) who are struggling to gain consciousness. If they have a weak tonal, then they won't make it. Don Juan said it was not possible, but T2 believes that all things can be healed if a person wants it, and can use it for the Grace of God.

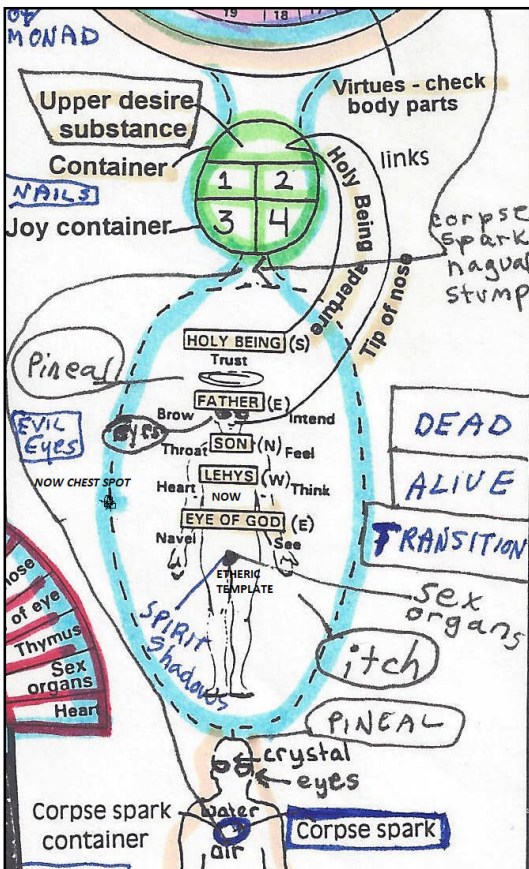
**Another key thing** is that the layer of Low Body Ether Substance/Container that is around people and animals, at a certain time can rupture with emotions and desire in the formation of **Constructs**. A person can be a zombie, and yet they can use their own body energy ether container to form a kind of sucker world that will interfere with their emotional balance. This is where **Obsessions** come in.

**DO:** Make a line from the substance container (on the Auric Drawing) and draw a balloon and write "Obsession".

One thing that is interesting to T2 is: **Dowse** "What % of your own Ether Substance Container is intact?"

If it is not intact, then the tonal will be weakened with:

*Obsession Bubbles...Constructs...Groin Bubbles with Orgasm Constructs...Revenge...Anything.*



See Complete chart in "1994 SEPTEMBER and OCTOBER

Whatever a person spends his **vitality** (of the Low Body Ether Substance) for gaining that which is against Truth does it as the loss of (Tonal) strength.

**The conservation of energy is the hallmark for a person of power.**

It means/reflects how much of body ether substance is intact to preserve your tonal strength.

**This is important today.** We will look at pulling this back to you so that you may be strong. The theory first is to see the whole picture.

← Above the cocoon that signifies the corpse body, draw a man in a balloon above which is the etheric body above, and not a lower ether body.

At the groin of the guy, make a line and put ← "Etheric Template".

Arbitrarily on the cocoon for now, put a ← **NOW chest spot**.

The NOW chest spot is actually on the etheric container vs. the etheric body itself. This dot is on the outside of the cocoon and that is associated with the NOW chest: **NOW Chest Spot on the Etheric Container**.

**Key:** a person's tonal is much stronger if the Now Chest Spot is associated with the same earthly connection as the **Astrological Connection** (See charts end of lesson). On the bottom, draw an earth and a dotted line from the Now Chest Spot and combine it to draw a line to the Earth (Astrological Connection) and the Now Chest Spot. Those who were not connected were weaker in tonal strength, and the Astrological Connection (---).

If you think of the egg shell, it would be on the egg shell, but if you poked a hole in it, it would be the chest.

**It is possible to reel in the connections**, however, if the etheric container is used to create evil higher selves—in other words if anybody invites the **Black Triangle**.

**Do:** Draw a Black Trinity. If a person has evil higher selves, it would drain the energy from the etheric container. Draw a line to the Black Triangle to symbolize that a person has made a choice to go against law and cross the Veil of evil, in other words, the desire to hate, desire to fear, and to corrupt (the innocent).

**Check:** Your etheric containers and see what % is intact.

If not intact, it may mean you might have a connection to someone else's higher self, and you might be vampired.

It is possible that vampired links with evil higher selves can use your etheric substance.

**Do:** Draw a circle for vampires to show that is not your evil higher self, but a vampire that would drain your etheric auric cocoon substance. With this, you develop malefic intentions.

**The Lower Body Ether Substance** is affected strongly to the soul and with an evil higher-self eating matter;

Your intentions will become evil and you will likely be blocked by an awareness or consciousness.

**Which brings us to the ME** (See below). Look at the floating ME;

Consider that the ME template has a case around the ME. Think of a mold shape.

Think of it as a **ME Template Case**, the inside of that ME, and the substance within it.

Virtue substance downline aspect is within the ME substance in it, like the egg yolk.

The ME substance directly affects a person's **Tissue Consciousness**.

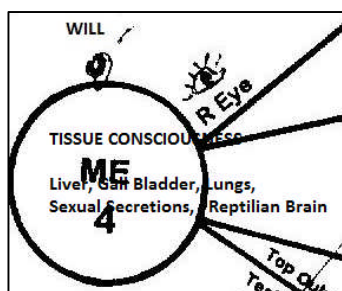
I.e. if you had a gall bladder operation and it were sitting apart from your body,

**Ask** "What would your tissue consciousness be on a dark to light scale, or liver consciousness, right now?"

**It is interesting that the liver, pancreas, and gall bladder are affected strongly by evil higher selves.**

T2 has 3 vampires of higher selves that she has not yet dislodged.

!!If you check your body consciousness on a few things, closely, then you will get better.



←See Complete Chart on page 28

Next to Tissue Consciousness on the chart, ←Write

Liver...Gallbladder...Lungs...Sexual Secretions...Reptilian Brain

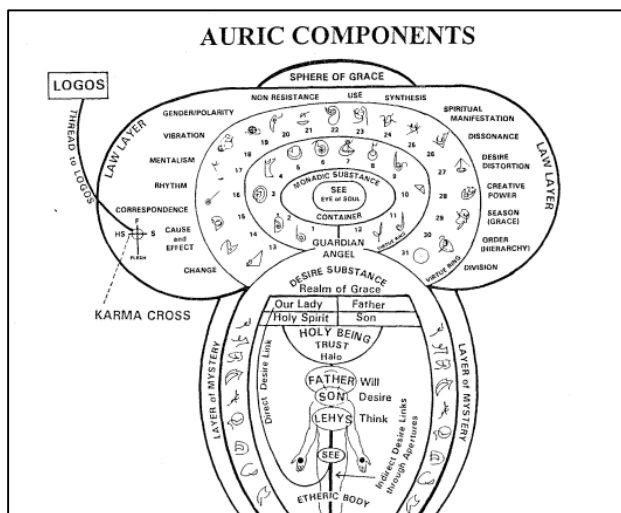
**The reptilian brain** is the primitive brain above the brain stem, just as a lizard would have. The low back of your head, above the neck, we call the reptilian brain which is an aspect of yours which is not different from an animal for primitive responses.

**Check** these (body parts) on the Black Scale.

**They are key** aspects to focus on to see pranic pollution that is due to etheric contamination, or low body ether contamination.

One other thing is you might also **check** is the mouth and nose.

**Nose:** especially for men, but women have a small yang, so check both.



On the etheric top guy, draw a dotted line out and write **Finger lights** from his hands. Above the finger lights make a balloon that says **Desire Substance**. This is not the etheric design. In the books, we have to do it one system at a time, like the respiratory system. Just connect the desire substance and containers. It is the connection between the etheric fingers and the desire substance containers that are illustrated and usable.

**The container associated with the substance containers are SIX POWERS. We have:**

| FATHER | SON | OUR LADY | LEHYS | GRACE | LOGOS |
|--------|-----|----------|-------|-------|-------|
|--------|-----|----------|-------|-------|-------|

List these powers, at the ←**top of the desire container**

Make a code for self about the six powers (sic).

This is important if the containers that hold the desire substance go out to make a construct, a desire construct, they have to rupture through at least one of the containers to make it.

You could draw the Desire Substance Container and make 6 lines around it, or draw doors with the six powers.

**The key** is if anyone has a desire substance container breakage, it will occur along one of these powers and make the person unable to draw down that type of energy or to even see that type of energy.

**So check** yourself as relating to those 6 Powers on the Clear to black scale, and % scale.

**Ask:** "What percent of intactness do you have of Our Lady?" (Father, Son, Holy Spirit, Logos and Grace).



Not all people have the **LOGOS POWER** interfacing them; only intercessor parties, and by your intersection with this party- if you are impeccable, will have been, or will be, or have been impeccable. What happens if a person who has been gifted with this misuses it? Say if a person desires to defile, what would happen? T2 can tell you they would blow out very rapidly spiritually, because it is a power that is so important, that it is like a description of Jacob's Ladder.

When you reach a high step and are helped by intercessors, and you are just a couple steps down from the intercessors and a lot of people are down from you that you are supposed to help, (not to be seen, but at night) and in various ways, you will have spiritual bodies that will (have a ) function. If you take part of that power and create a construct of defilement, then it is like a weight that pulls you off the ladder completely. The Logoic Power is so great, it will turn on you. It is a tiger that is willing to destroy all your enemies and it is the strongest one in the jungle, but if you take a knife to cut the tiger's toenails, *the tiger will turn on you because you should not try to destroy that which is protecting you.*

**So, it is spiritually important** to have no mal-intent toward one's intercessors merely because of the powers downline and the (spiritual) destruction is so great when one has been dragged kicking and screaming up the ladder. Some are dragged, but some part of them still wants to be holy, so they will be helped no matter what the weakness, if they keep trying. **The only thing unforgivable, you could say,** is defilement of one's benefactors. That in some way goes along with the Bible, "All things can be forgiven, save sin against the Holy Breath". What that verse should have said, and maybe did originally, is that Holy Breath refers to the **Breath of God** which is composed of *Lehys, the Logoic Forces, and the Gifts of Grace*. You could say on the one hand everything is under the Logos, the Father, Son, Holy Spirit, under the Logoic forces, and yet in the truest sense, they are somewhat separate in that the **Logoic Forces are like the fist of God, and Holy Breath is like the Breath of God,** and yet within that fist is blood that is oxygenated by that breath, and that fist is connected to a being that can say the Word, or communicate with the Holy Spirit, or choose to say not a word.

On the Chart: By drawing another line, connect the **Generosity of Spirit Fertility Seed** and **Primal Substance**, which are drawn around your soul. (Draw this) adjacent to the Generosity of Spirit Fertility line; connected to genitals.

**When a person invites evil by hate** then the sexual opening of the aura or mold, when that happens, it poisons the sexual substance on the level of the Generosity of Spirit.

**Write on Chart:** "*Hate/Sexual Contamination during opening of the Mold*".

**Example:** If a person had one of those problems; hostility, and (three) sexual experiences, they may get an **Extra Trinity** and they could also get an **Evil ME**.

**Do:** Just draw a ME with black around it and say **Evil ME**. This is where they occur, and they can contaminate others with squirts from Generosity of Spirit hand links. Evil ME is associated with sexual-level inviting with hate from mirrored worlds and this is where the Allies enter.

If one should get an Evil ME, (they/that) would be able to contaminate your Earth NOW Spot, and the Astrological Spot.

**So remember** that when the genitals are linked to hate and a sexual experience they get an evil ME linked to Earth Now, and the Astrological Spot. If there were no Evil MEs, then the sexual act would be linked to the genitals, so you could

**Put on the Chart:**

"Evil" and/or "Normal ME."

A normal ME could be connected to the Earth Spot;

The link to the Astrological Spot and the Now Spot link of the chest (would be) to the left side Awareness.

The Astrological Spot is associated with the Right Side Consciousness, and

The Left Side Consciousness is associated with your Earth NOW Spot.

Make a little (L) next to NOW, and (R) for Right for Astrological Right Consciousness, not Awareness.

**The ME has an aspect of both,**

The middle of the ME would have a Left Side Consciousness aspect, and

The outer aspect of them would have a Right Side aspect of the Template Case.

**We are looking at other things that would affect a person's tonal:**

If they had more than one ME, and then they would have a conflict with values:

The Left/Right Awareness would be blocked, affect the dowsing and possibly dislodge and deform the Earth Now Spot and/or the Astrological Spot.

If it completely dislodged, (the Astrological Spot), they will usually have lost their souls by that time.

**Where does it go if the Astrological Spot (see charts after the lesson) linked with stability on Earth moves?**

To the mirrored worlds: which is key.

If this happens, then the person's body consciousness becomes reflected becomes evil, satanic.

So if you put on the chart: "*Astrological Spot moved to the mirrored worlds*";

Then put "*Satanic Tissue Consciousness*".

We have to know every step of the way with these things.

Sn could make a **Flow Chart** to show the aberrations on one side and what would be normal linked on the other side.

Awareness on the Left side is also connected to the Earth Now Spot.

This is Awareness (soul) not Consciousness (spirit). So, in other words,

*Both the Consciousness and Awareness on the Left side are linked to your Earth location Now Spot.*

If your Left side Awareness responds to Satanic Tissue Consciousness, say if your tissue consciousness is already satanic, then (the Left Side Awareness) will fall to the mirrored worlds as well, and become satanic.

**Awareness and Consciousness are meeting;** we are reaching a point now, where we are focused on the **Now Spot of the Earth**, not the chest (Now Spot), but which we are connected to with the chest.

If the Now Spot on the Earth reverberates with your tissue consciousness, and it probably would, merely because you have an overlay of it on your etheric chest. At this point, you haven't yet lost the soul, though T2 said you would, if the Astrological Spot is under the Mirror. It is possible to have satanic tissue resonance associated with satanic people and then you would poison your Left Awareness and Left Consciousness at the NOW spot on the Earth.

**Your Tissue Consciousness** is directly related to your **Now Consciousness, and Awareness**.

Your Now Consciousness and Awareness is linked to your Body Consciousness and Awareness,

That is the intersection point between the Consciousness and Awareness.

Between the Consciousness and Awareness, you have the **Etheric Communicative Substance (ECS)**.

T2 drew above the ECS on your illustration; she put L/Awareness, R/Consciousness.

Now, In the Center, (draw) the Earth Spot, just to show the linkage between the ECS and the Awareness/Consciousness/Now.

On the Earth drawing above, (write in) the ECS.

Put "Left Awareness and Left Consciousness to be accurate."

*(See Chart next page)*

*(Apologies from the Auditor and Editor. Hopefully the Audio Tape will become available.)*



Chart: SOUL FLOW CHART

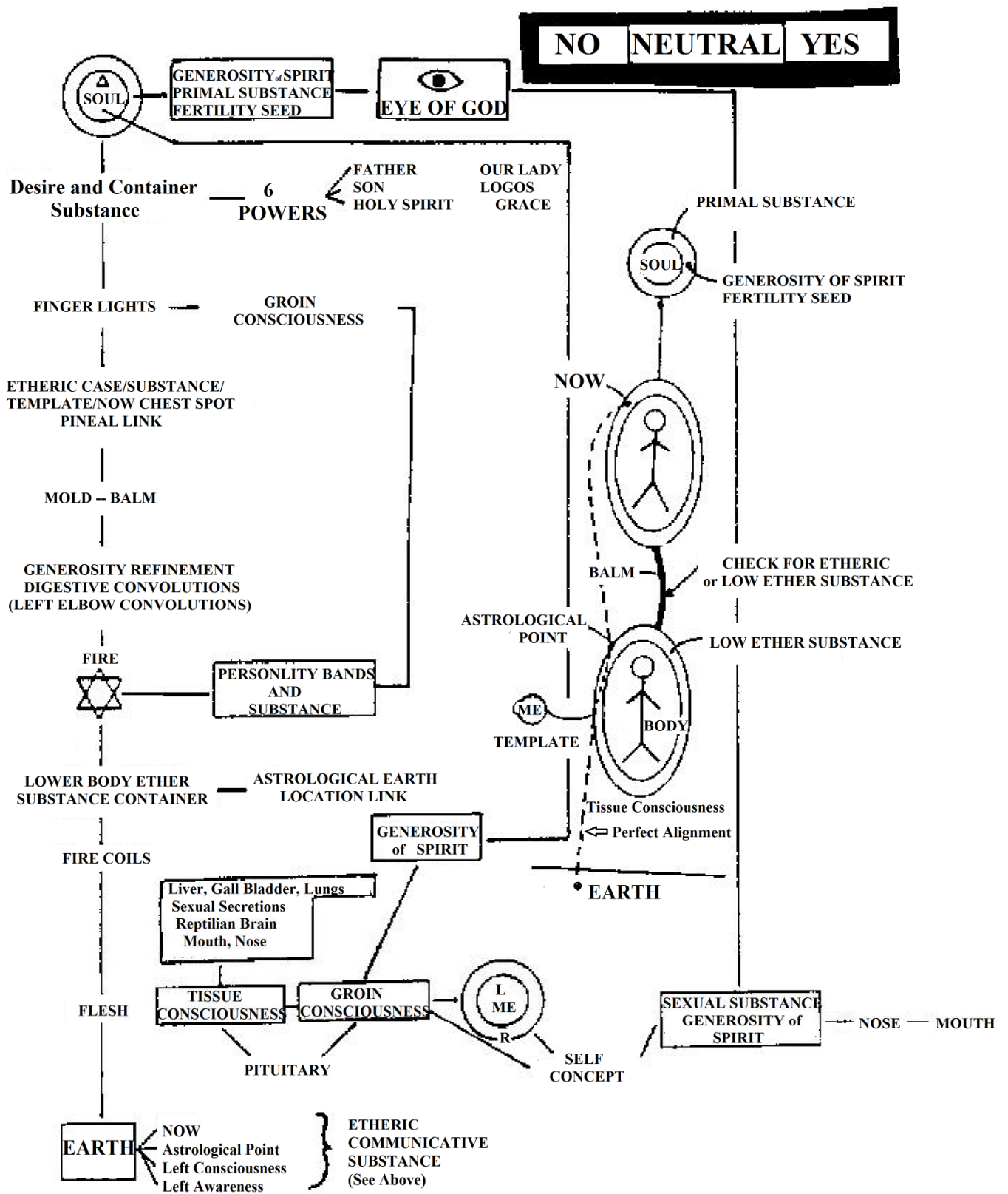
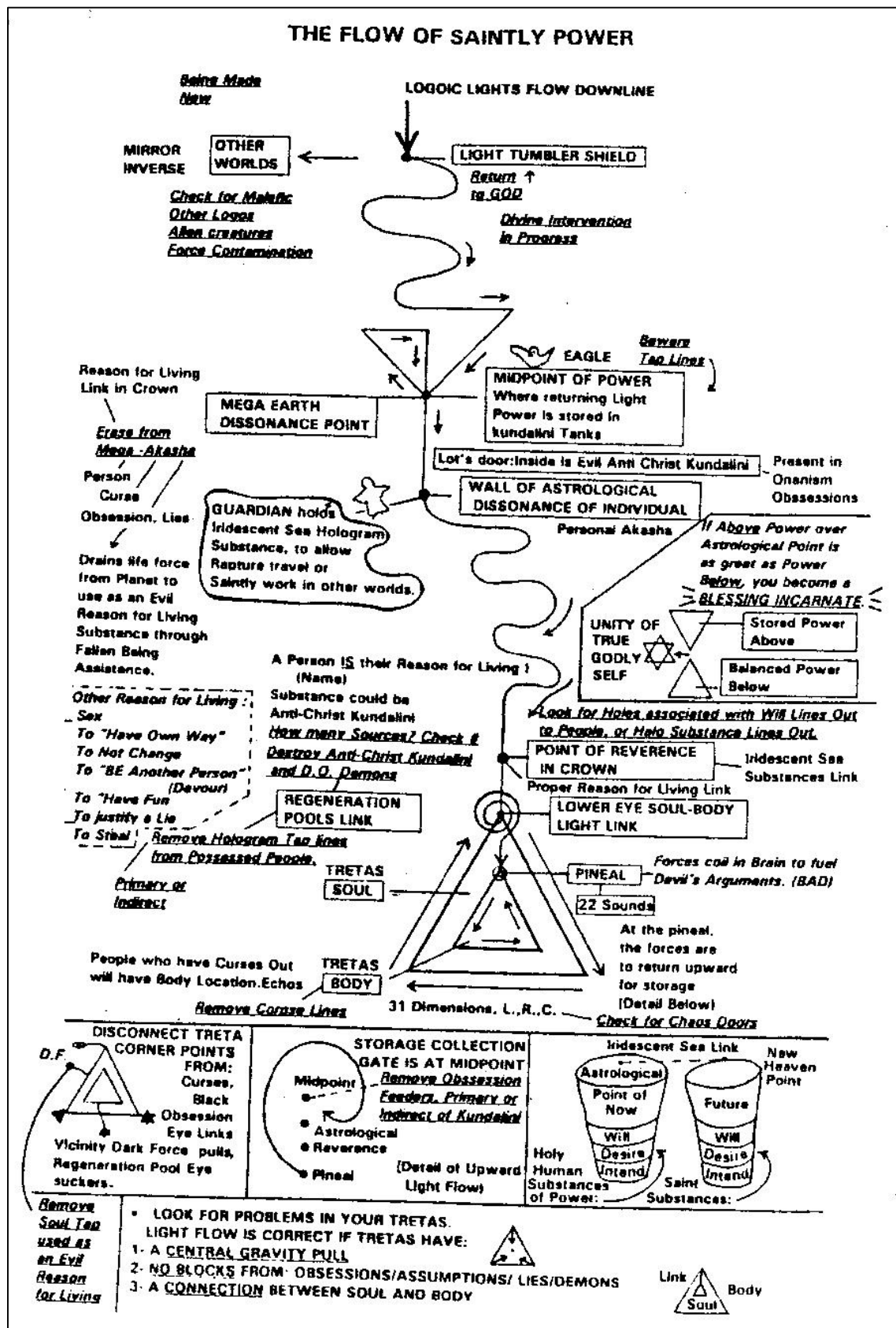
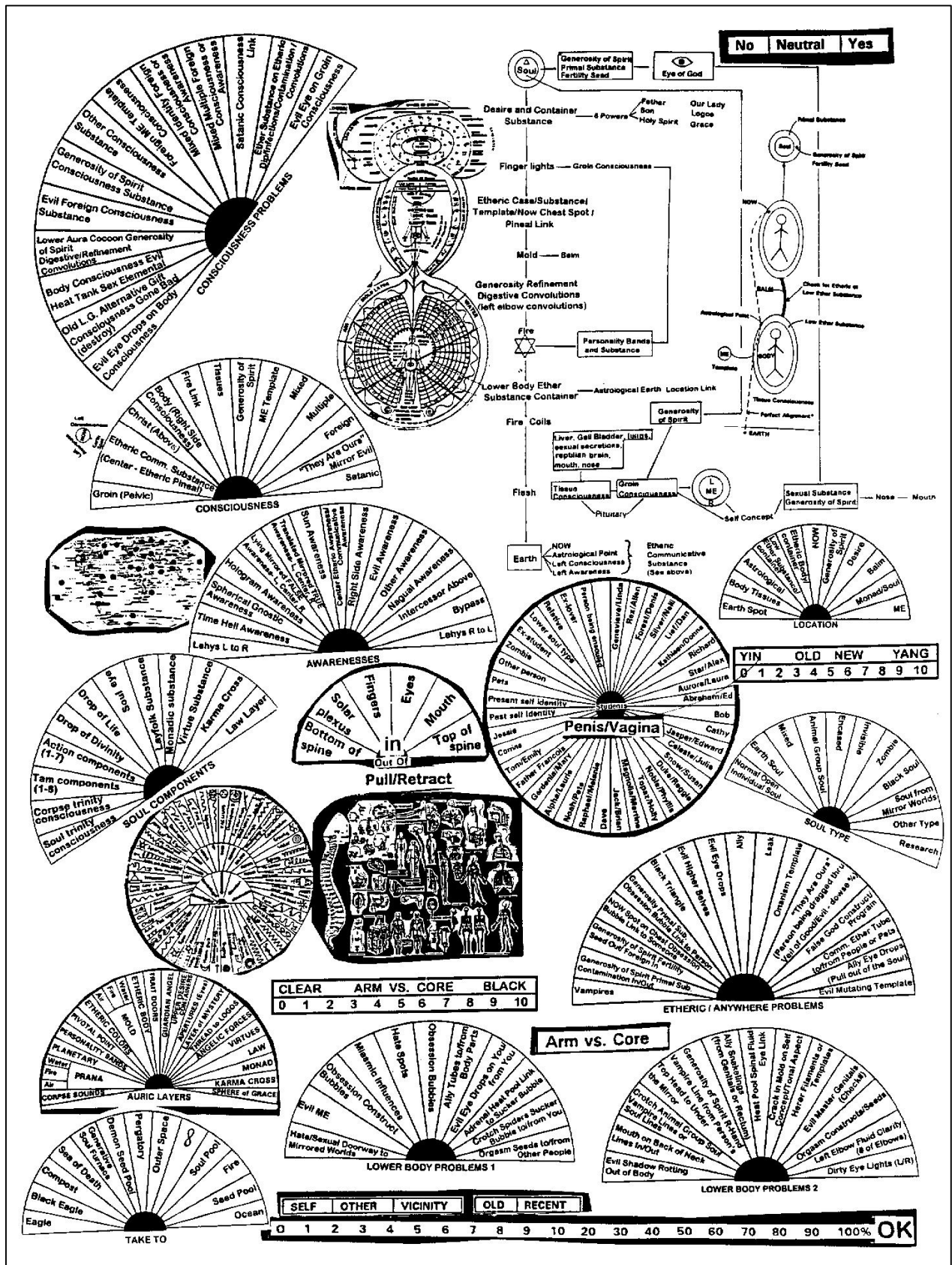


Chart: SAINTLY POWER FLOW CHART



# Combination Dowsing Chart: Using Flow of Saintly Power



**NO NEUTRAL YES**

**GENEROSITY-SPIRIT**  
PRIMAL SUBSTANCE  
FERTILITY SEED

**EYE OF GOD**

**Desire and Container Substance**

**6 POWERS**  
FATHER SON HOLY SPIRIT  
OUR LADY LOGOS GRACE

**PRIMAL SUBSTANCE**

**GENEROSITY OF SPIRIT**  
FERTILITY SEED

**SOUL**

**FINGER LIGHTS**

**GROIN CONSCIOUSNESS**

**ETHERIC CASE/SUBSTANCE/**  
TEMPLATE/NOW CHEST SPOT  
PINEAL LINK

**MOLD - BALM**

**GENEROSITY REFINEMENT**  
DIGESTIVE CONVOLUTIONS  
(LEFT ELBOW CONVOLUTIONS)

**FIRE**

**PERSONALITY BANDS**  
AND  
SUBSTANCE

**ASTROLOGICAL EARTH**  
LOCATION LINK

**LOWER BODY ETHER**  
SUBSTANCE CONTAINER

**GENEROSITY OF SPIRIT**

**ASTROLOGICAL POINT**

**ME**

**TEMPLATE**

**BODY**

**BALM**

**CHECK FOR ETHERIC**  
or LOW ETHER SUBSTANCE

**LOW ETHER SUBSTANCE**

**Tissue Consciousness**  
⇒ Perfect Alignment

**EARTH**

**SELF**  
CONCEPT

**SEXUAL SUBSTANCE**  
GENEROSITY OF  
SPIRIT

**NOSE - MOUTH**

**FIRE COILS**  
Liver, Gall Bladder, Lungs  
Sexual Secretions  
Reptilian Brain  
Mouth, Nose

**FLESH**

**TISSUE CONSCIOUSNESS**

**GROIN CONSCIOUSNESS**

**PITUITARY**

**ME**

**SELF**  
CONCEPT

**NOW**  
Astrological Point  
Left Consciousness  
Left Awareness

**ETHERIC**  
COMMUNICATIVE  
SUBSTANCE  
(See Above)

**EARTH**

(←Bigger Chart page 97)

The **←GROIN CONSCIOUSNESS (GC)**. You could say two consciousnesses are branching off the GoS; one is Groin Consciousness. (This is different from the genitals. Some may have the Groin Consciousness in the left ear, and it would be interesting to find where yours is).

This is important, because why would the GC shift locations? T2 tunes in as we go along...thoughts. The shifting of the GC has to do with thoughts. For instance, if a person has a deep belief that someone is God to them, i.e. they have talked about the past regarding a childhood deification, then the Groin Consciousness will shift to a different location. If a person has a tendency to hold grudges, they can lose the GC.

**What happens if a person loses the GC?** Their tonal weakens. This will be one heck of a flow chart. If you lose the GC, you lose the sense of stability of beingness, so before you lose it, it will start to migrate. It is like a power position and a power substance of stability to anchor the ability to revitalize oneself within the lower body ether substance container.

**The GC is linked with physical vitality, and mental stability.** As you are trying to get your GCs to their proper location, you should **Check** for “*How many blocks you have to your GC in proper location?*”

**Attachments to concepts.** These concepts are very key because this has to do with your own self concept, so the GC should be linked to your self-concept. If yours is in the wrong location, it implies that you have self-concept blocks to changing and purifying.

**How does one get a concept of themselves in the most basic way? By the parents.** Self-concept reflects how the parent thinks of you, and how they work/careers, and many people believe they will end up exactly like their parents. (The child) committed to thinking, looking, acting, with similar diseases as that parent with self-fulfilling prophecies.

**What else affects the self-concept?** Friends and associations. As you grow up, it becomes how people think of you in school. It is important for children to build healthy self-concepts. One child (recently) told things about himself with the first letter of the alphabet. I.e. he said “D/Daring, A/Amazing, I/Intelligent, E/Excellent, L/Loving; it was a list of things that reflected his self-concept! While another child had a dirge of self-complaints; he wrote i.e. L/Little, I/Immature...

99

find in another person? Or could it be with Satan? Could they actually have their GC on a fallen being; like an ally for instance? Can anybody think of a person with a GC that is on an ally?

**You can see there is a synergy thing**, the more a person feeds the concept of lack of worth, the stronger the Ally becomes because the GC is connected to the GoS substance which is adjacent to the soul. Every time the soul and GoS start to leak because someone goes against law and order, it squirts into the GC which is inhabited by an Ally, or it squirts directly to the Ally. If one's GC has within it an Ally, it won't be in your body for one thing, and then again it might. And if it does go inside your body, that is very bad. T2 didn't think so at first, but when she looked, she could see it does. Originally, in one case, the GC went outside the body to a sucker obsession bubble with an Ally in it. It moved into the Bubble to merge with an environment sexual obsession cloud.

**If a person who has an Ally starts obsessing with sexual thoughts about another person**, which is usually connected to defilement/desire, then they will wear on that person. With the obsession bubbles, as they close their eyes, with images of the obsession, or they translate to a memory of their youth so as to reenact it, or a memory of a TV show with a pornographic thing...with obsession bubbles, they will wear the other person down depending on the weakness of 2<sup>nd</sup> person's tonal to start with.

In the Bible, it said somewhere "It is a terrible thing to lead a weak person astray". Most people in this group have been very strong, and have been eroded somewhat as the powers that feed disorder is greater in this group; because the erosion factor is greater and we have held up well.

**Question:** (How is the) Tonal when the GC is in the evil mirror, in an Ally vs. the true ME? (sic)

**Answer:** Tonal is very important, it means you know what is *you*. Just as with (the child's) "Daring, amazing" he knew himself, and he was a strong self. If a glob went on his head that said "Ugly, stupid, steal something, take off clothes and act weird, burn down a house", (the child) would know that was a dark force. In the past he was tormented, because another child would wake in the night for mischief, but he reported (later) "It is so nice to be here where (the other child) won't wake in the night and try to get me in trouble"

The other child was like an obsession bubble, as a lot of people wake in the night with thoughts that will torment you, such as "What you believe is crap", that "People out there are nice"; "You don't have to love God"; "Mind your own business, there is no good or evil"; "There is no disorder - if no one kills me, it's ok". You hear the thoughts and you argue in your mind about something in the teaching or particularly thoughts trying to reform an old self pattern, (about which) you know better. You get angry, "She said to not do Pyramid sales, what does she know? For example "Lc was doing them, and he found no conflict with T1's teachings!" Then you could say, "How could he think that—isn't that a split?"(sic) That sounds almost psychotic, irrational, it shows a person with an evil ME consciousness, or a person with a split GC.

**A split Groin Consciousness** implies as well that the Low Body Etheric Substance Container is split because there is a link with the GC and therefore with one's self concept with the substance container.

**Draw a line** over to the substance container. In the case of Lc

**Ask:** "What % of his substance container is controlled by dark forces?" In this case, we will have to ask it another way:

*"How many consciousnesses are within Lc's Low body Ether Substance Container?"*

Each one of those consciousnesses would be like another little self-concept.

**If a person had 100 consciousnesses in the Ether Substance Container, they would have 100 MEs.** In other words the concept of who they were would be there, they could say one thing one time, and something else another time, with no apparent conflict. They could say "I'll sell blue green algae and have no conflict with T1's teaching" and he would have no conflict. It is like an elephant with a hundred feet, and he sees the whole self as 100 times (--?)

**This brings up spiders.** When a person has a deformed GC or one that is influenced or connected to another's GC, their GC will have legs like a spider, or an octopus, whatever. The number of appendages would indicate being pulled towards another consciousness but it would become one beast. In the very center of that beast is usually an Ally with a connection to Under the Mirror. So what would be interesting is for each of you to evaluate whether your GC is around. Is it one unit, or does it have appendages? **Check: #GC Appendages**

**Evil Eye Drops** from contaminated people will begin to form an appendage off (of your) GC. One person could have 20 appendages on you, depending on how obsessed they were. This is a distortion of one's self concept, when you have been influenced by other people. You may have contamination of someone's spiritual substance on you. If somehow that has shifted your consciousness, in other words, you haven't been able to resist the consciousness shifting shape, it will distort into an appendage and instead of spherical Consciousness, but will appear diverticulated and it will have legs on them. If a person is possessed, and you let them in, then everyone connected to you will start to form an appendage on you as well. This can come from anybody with contact with fallen beings, zombies or not, and can contaminate. **DO:** These can be willed out of the groin, eyes, mouth and nose into fire a lot of times, and sometimes into the ocean.

Some of the legs will have links to other worlds that are Primary Links.

**For example** Forr has on his GC an appendage that would have the name of Nob with an Under the Mirror Ally Link. T2 has been trying to clear Du and Nob and will continue to do so. They are unable to clear themselves at this level, and (T2 and T3) will continue to clear everyone. They work every day to help everyone be clear.

**Your Tissue Consciousness is affected by your Finger Lights.** You can measure the clarity of your finger lights on the Clear and Black Scale. If you have a Desire Substance Container rupture in other worlds along one or more powers, your finger lights will leak and some people in this room have leaky finger lights. Your finger lights are supposed to be controllable like your GoS energy, but if your substance container is broken, it is like the desire drips out of the fingertips. If your fingers are leaking, you can be sure it is contaminated substance out of the fingers. You wouldn't be leaking if the substance were clear. **Measure:** for **Evil Consciousness Substance** coming out of the fingertips.

**Example:** A person can receive a contamination from another person who touches them with dripping finger lights. An example was when one student massaged another student's back. This student was unconscious in what she was doing, but T2 wants us to be always conscious of what you are doing. That is what we are studying now. An Ally was trying to drive finger light contamination (fallen beings substance) into Si's neck and spine.

**Now focus with the left side awareness,** hover over Si and focus upon the back of her neck, below the reptilian brain on the cervical spine, and see if you can detect the presence of a black Trinity, in (an evil soul complex, and an evil higher self). Sometimes people don't get cleared right away if they get a certain kind of contamination, because it has to rot first, and when mushy enough, they can be plucked off.

**Some dark forces have teeth of iron,** it is better to cut off the food supply, so that they (can fall off?). There are teeth in this one, and this has been there since she was assaulted physically. You can tell by the body signals of another person if they are receptive to a hug. **If a person goes up and pushes on another person's body intensely, it should not be tolerated.** Si wasn't asked, and she was caught unaware as her back was turned. What happened then, the evil finger lights leaked out with an evil soul consciousness. **Remember,** if you dowse an Evil Soul Consciousness, and you don't assume it is your soul gone bad, it may be a soul from the inverse world, and under the mirror. In Si's case, the Black Triangle (Evil Soul Consciousness) was originally inside the student's GC when the link occurred.

**For the CHART:**

Soul from our World,  
Earth Sphere/A White (-Triangle?--)  
Someone Else's Soul from a Mirrored World

Soul from Under the Mirror  
Mirrored Worlds or  
Black Triangles from the World of Evil and Chaos

**A Groin Consciousness with an Ally in it,**

Can go through the Finger Lights (draw a line),  
Through the Finger Lights and  
If someone is touched, it can put a substance on them.  
If they have an auric hole, it can enter them.

**Example:** Si had an auric hole in that location. It is related to part of her Body Ether Substance holding up a construct relating to motherhood, and today is the day to work on healing that. The back of the neck is called the cervical spine, and a baby comes from the cervix. Her tonal was weak there, and the dark force found a spot to climb in.

**Pray:** *For healing of weak spots on your etheric substance container to prevent someone grabbing you and this happening again.*

**What happened:** Student La released the evil consciousness out of her groin as another one took its place (after rubbing Si's neck). An Under the Mirror an (Evil Trinity) Consciousness can go to the groin and be translated to the fingers.

**Hands and genitals are the portals through which one can transfer consciousness.**

- If one person's Groin Consciousness has evil in it and if the hands touch the groin, that will contaminate the finger lights and the desire container (sic).
- If the desire container is connected to the fingertips consciousness, if either is contaminated, they will contaminate each other, and it is easy to dowse.
- The GC in women has a strong component to the mouth, nose, and eyes. In the presence of a lot of obsession bubbles, the mouth and nose will be affected to those sensitive to such energies. For example while clearing obsession bubbles across the street, T2's mouth will start cracking and bleeding. To be in a room with obsession bubbles, a person's GC will feel traumatized. T2 starts getting traumas to the physical lips as she has an immediate reaction to spiritual disorder.

Particularly when trying to clear something, you have to shift the GC to adjust to something and when you do this, the body revolts. If your body consciousness is overall holy, you can fight an evil GC and it is painful and irritating to adjust the GC to clear it, or be around it. It is experienced as cracked, sore lips. T2 and T3 will periodically have burned lips.



The snot (starts) when T3 enters the room, and blowing his nose, you know that there are obsession bubbles in the air: **Obscenity Obsessions** that he reacts against with his Groin Consciousness. **With nose trouble**, suspect Groin Consciousness disorders: *Primary...Vicinity... or Hooks through Auric Holes* such as Si's that caused her to have a weakness that dark forces enter.

T2 has repeatedly said that you have to have an intact lower ether body.

**For example** T2's injured foot; with a hole in her ether body, she allowed it to be there to suck in disorder so that people would not be destroyed by hate beamed at them at the Vermont Dowsing Society's conference. It was a major injury. With so much poison, it looked like an eye and black shit smelling substance poured out of it from time to time and she could milk it out. When T2 was in the hospital, and she was there when she was systemically very, very sick. La (Aur) took the bandage off T2's foot when she was at her very sickest and *touched* the foot; the sore, twisted foot. When T2 was virtually unconscious at one point, La started massaging the foot and legs and (---) when she knew that T2 didn't like to be touched. T2 can assure you that La was unaware that she was causing T2 damage, but with any more poison in the foot, or system, T2 wouldn't have lived. La was not conscious of it.

**T2 believes, with an alternative consciousness that battles a person**, they honestly believe they are doing the right thing. Then they just get their feelings hurt. T2 said "*Get out*" to her and La just burst into tears, and never understood why T2 was mean to her. To this day, she considers T2 a bitch. But T2 is optimistic that anybody and anyone can decide on a tissue level to love God and change. She has seen it over and over again. But this is an example of a physical injury, you may have a lower ether body substance container rupture that you don't want anybody to touch or see.

**A lot of times with people and (surgical) nose jobs**, it ruptures the ether substance there and then they get a lot of sexual problems and become neurotic after that. A student of T1 had a nose job and a boob job and a bunch of plastic surgery, with the fat sucked out. She became crazy as a loon after that, and so did the husband, almost immediately. At the time, with T2's limited ability to *see*, she thought it was a cocaine spirit, because they used cocaine. Now in left hand awareness, T2 goes back in time and can see it was like a plant spirit, but it was an Ally that had entered them.

**It is possible to heal auric locations where one has had surgery.** Indeed, there are times when the Holy Beings will see fit to open you up, for something holy to enter. If you resist the holy path, you may have some accident or appendicitis where you go under the knife. It is conceivable the Holy Beings could use that hole to bring in some holiness so as to understand or to absorb from the polluted outside into the shell as the ether substance is largely influenced by genetics and sexual contacts, childbirth and a connection to the Astrological components. It is sometimes hard for a person to know how to recognize holiness in their life. Let's face it, all of us are polluted and have been.

Now, with T2 in left hand awareness, she can see that when (one child) was born, she was sliced from the navel to pubis with a four minute delivery without anesthetic, because (the baby's) heart stopped, and it is her biggest scar. But she now knows with left awareness, that the Holy Forces wanted to enter her generative organs so as to do God's will, which is certainly what T1 prayed for every day. It was the most expedient method to tear open the etheric substance container to cause a rapid transformation. It is no longer necessary for there to be an etheric rip in that location, so there is none, as all things can heal. That is probably an exception to what normally happens.

**Example:** On another plane, all of you have the ability to open the etheric substance container to receive the gifts of holiness and purification. **You can absolutely will (the etheric substance container) to open to the holy forces.** See if you can do that. This is not removing anything, it is allowing *in* something holy. That was an addition of a strengthening substance from the holy beings, but we will have to look at it.

Some of you have Allies that affect you but are not on or attached to you at this moment. This is through some aspect of self left somewhere. **Do:** Look at the convolutions inside the lower 'guy' where it says **Fire Link Coils** at the drawing at the bottom. These are like radiator coils inside the low body ether within the tissue consciousness itself, within the fire coil substance. Some of you have other people linked to those fire coils, and wherever those are linked; you will have a spot on your tissues with satanic tissue consciousness link: **Satanic Tissue Consciousness Links on the Fire Link Coils.**

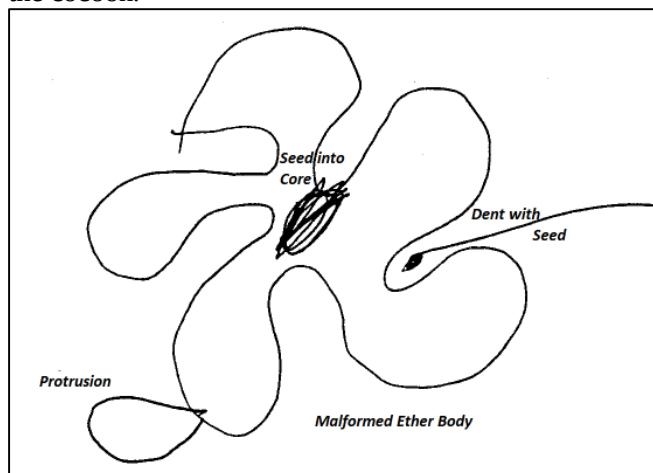
**A person's tonal strength** is directly linked to the Fire Link Coils adjacent to the tissues as it has to do with willfulness and our personality bands in relationship to our Virtue Desire Substance. Think of the personality band diagram, they are inside the lower auric cocoon. These fire coils are (as if) closer into the body than those, but there is like a communication between the personality bands on the fire coils.

**How do other people's consciousness get into your fire coils?** Usually it is when a personality filament goes out to somebody, or (sometimes the Personality Band drops/substance are at the end of a filament and they are dropped like blood(?)). The filament goes out and comes back, but a little bit of your Identity is partially dependent on the personality bands. With any connections to other people with the personality bands, they need to be drawn back and the substance that has gone out, needs to be destroyed.

**One way to measure it would be** “How many people are in my Fire Coils?” which are associated with the Father and Will, and other people’s intentions are reflected in your fire coils so that you end up doing things that you wouldn’t think of doing yourself should you take on the intentions of others! And you wouldn’t remember taking on that intention, probably. **Do:** a) Personality Substance out to people, and b) drops out; destroy, and c) for any lines out, retract them and clear them off.

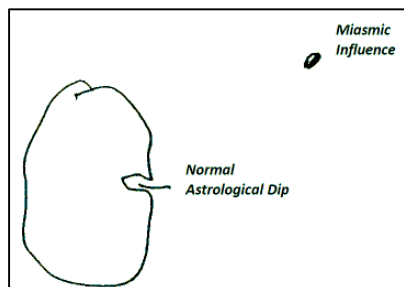
T2 was trying to see why some of your auric cocoons have little dips in them. It looks like a dent/mouth that goes back(ward) and it is not a hole in the ether substance container, but it is --- and she sees a lot of these in some of you. It is a dipping in with something (else) in. And T2 looked at 2-3 different people at a time; that where the little dips were located (also included) an orgasm seed from the seed clouds, or something else in there as well.

**Example:** If T2 goes back in time with left awareness, there was an orgasm seed in the vicinity that globbed on (a student), that you brought down. But they had a mutating substance with a **Miasmatic Influence** which began to erode the shape of the lower ether cocoon. Some of them have burrowed in and become infected in there. What was even more amazing, was that there was some sort of a skin mole or mark of something on the top of where it would be associated on the cocoon.



**Say if you (normally) have a LOW ETHER VEIL around you**, that is supposed to be egg shaped, or shaped like your body; what if right on your cheek there was a dip inside the tissues and something buried like an infected thing? It would have caused a tissue resonance in that spot that is not ideal, an infection that never clears. But it will be like a cyst that will flare up every now and then.

If you have any major **moles**, you might think whether a really bad one might have landed and gone in real deep. There are probably some reasons for their sticking and going in deep, which T2 and T3 will uncover. But once you have a hole dug in, with something inside it, you still have an intact container, but with pus inside.



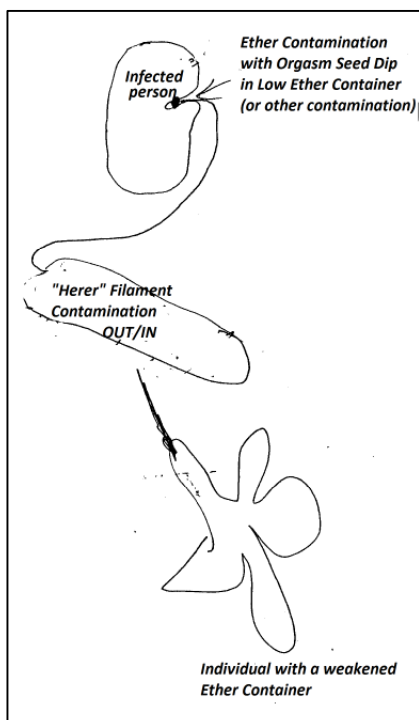
A person does have a normal dip at the site of their **Astrological Point**, so there is a normal **Astrological Dip**.

**Remember when Don Juan would want to shift Carlos’ awareness?** He would hit him on a particular spot that corresponded to the Astrological Dip that is a weakness of the auric cocoon. You could say he could stick his hand in that weakness and enlarge it. It is a place where someone could shock you and could cause you to die of shock if they were a sorcerer, and it is associated with a body location. This morning, T2 found they could be moved.

**And it is better if these Astrological Dips are at the groin.** You would think it would not be the best spot, except if a person is dedicating his or her life to holiness, then you can see better with the Astrological Dip at the groin; and if it is anchored to the North Pole of the Earth. That is the optimal tonal strengthening position, and T2 thinks it is possible for T3 and T2 to shift our Astrological Points and Now points to a position of power. Otherwise, people spend their lives affected by genetic miasmatic weaknesses and also by these seeds that have gone into dips in your ether that erode and cause miasmatic weaknesses that are sexually related.

**Even if you have never had sex;** with miasmatic seeds floating around, they can crawl into children’s auras to erode them. A person draws down a seed about as pure as he is. So the holier a person, the better the seed, and it won’t tend to erode. But if the person has any hate at all, a desire to destroy or to be promiscuous, such a person will draw down an evil seed, and that is the kind that will erode the ether substance and cause miasmatic weakness that degenerates the personality: causing a person to be neurotic, depressed, murderous, suicidal, and disassociated, where people don’t remember what they say.





**It is disassociation that is related to this personality weakness.** It is very deep, it affects the subconscious mind. It is affected with pus pockets (in the ether body) which is full of pus. A person (will feel compelled) to squirt them out! They have to squeeze a little hate juice *out*, or some foul sexual humor, or irritability, that may be an indicator of pus pockets that cause a pressure (in the ether body), and requires a release. If it is on the arm, the arm may hurt and be swollen and the lymphatics may be congested, so you might want to rub your arm. A lot are, of course, in the pelvic region. If the pus fills up (in these pockets), then a person will get pelvic congested and feel hostility, often for the opposite sex. Some of the pus pockets have other stuff in, like obsession bubbles.

**Draw a picture** with an obsession bubble. Say you are in the room within a college cafeteria with a deep auric dip, and you are around a big group of lesbians. Say an obsession bubble goes into a hole in your auric dip and pretty soon, you will start thinking thoughts that you know you would normally not sit and think about, because you would be possessed by an obsession bubble that entered a weakness in the ether substance cocoon container. **This affects the mind.** The more obsessions, the more neurotic a person, (they then start) squirting, not knowing what they are saying, or doing.

**They could say "I can't help it!", but anyone who is neurotic, weepy, depressed or hostile has in some way encouraged the degeneration of their tonal. Frequently it is through sexual imagery or hate/death imagery.**

T2 is attempting, in the early morning hours to help those out of the party to strengthen and purify their auric components so that they hopefully may recover. Don't think that if someone leaves they are given up by (T2 and T3). We may never see them again, but they will be sure they live as whole, clean and with free will as much as possible without being controlled by evil forces.

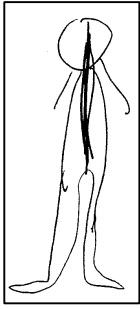
It is possible that Holy Beings may decide to clean these (low ether pus pockets) out. It is not a good idea to move the tonal fixed point if you are possessed in those convolutions. **Ask:** the Holy Beings to heal these, and T2 and T3 are already about to leave their bodies to call in Holy Beings to help us clean out all of the convolutions in the ether substance container: every little nasty particle out.

T2 isn't sure we can do it, for the simple reason they are blind spots. Wherever they dip, no light gets into the cavern. Some are new and some are old. If you have hung around slimy people in your life, you will have worse ones with blind spots. Some of the dips will have people's names on, like Forr would have names of his mother, father, and the meat man. **This may be deliverance from torment.** When trying to overcome something, (there may be) a tendency to relapse due to a tonal weakened by childhood and college, early adulthood associations, and yet on the other hand a person is strengthened by other associations. You will find you will see better when these are gone. You won't have as many blind spots and fewer excuses for bad behavior.

One of the reasons T2 teases people about their weaknesses mercilessly is to get one of the infected depressions to flare up and start squirting, so as to bring it to a head so that she can see it. A person can do something weird that T2 knows is connected to something evil, so she takes the symptom and makes the person madder than hell about a symptom. This will provoke the poison to squirt out of the primary location. If it is too big to face, then you better not get it squirting, as you don't know what will be in that cesspool.

**There is an aspect of children being born.** Sometimes people enter bodies with so much miasmatic influence that it is hard to do God's Will, so a lot of healing is required right now. With a lot of babies (now); the seeds got really bad in split time.

Didn't you find it interesting that people without souls will still dowse as being mutants or animals, and it is not a true mold, but when the etheric substance container gets seriously deformed, it takes on a monster (shape). It is like an elephant with a trunk. How this is interpreted is by the Ether substance container, and relates to how deep the dips are. You can see the dips (protruding like an appendage) because it is in the *mirror*. What you see protruding is actually in a dip.



Why, when you think of some people, do so many people have tails like cats or dogs? It is because it is a huge dip into the person up into the self where their whole innards get rotten.

←A person with a dog or cat consciousness, instead of a tail out, it is a tail straight up inside the physical being. Inside the physical body it is hanging *in* but in the mirror you see it as protruding *out*. We are reshaping the substance container, and popping it out like dent work on a car.

**One person's substance container has another mega identity.** When she started resonating, she became shocky because someone in one of the dips doesn't want to go, so in this case the student will merge with T2 and take on a resonance that will fight the evil resonance so they can pop the dents out. This is fighting T2, and it is a bad one.

When T2 described the **spider or octopus**; this is a type of energy that affects a lot of people. T2 thinks it is an Etheric Substance Container that has severe dips in it, but she sees it through the mirror. So it actually looks as if it is going inside, but she sees it as protrusions as if it is on this side of the veil. The spider is more like a puzzle piece with the rest small and with parts eroded. She could find pieces of us inside of other people, and it looked like it was on the arms of the spider, but is actually in the convolutions. (This student was) *in* someone's convolutions, and she was not at the tip of the spider leg. **Example:** One person has a very deep convolution that has a real hideous person in there. If somebody is around you that somehow their dark forces know some weakness that you have, an auric dent that you have, the first person can't read it, but the dark force can. (The dark force) knows it is your blind spot and they will dig in the hole to bury an obsession bubble to (cause you to) fall on your face.

Opening of aura in this case, they get you to resonate with something said, and the dips open up, and where the personality lies in (a) gas(eous state) with weakness in the tonal. Say if they know that a person has low self-esteem, relating to a fear of obesity, or something like that, they might say things to get that flared up, so that the auric cocoon will open up. Or they may say something relating about sex, to get you embarrassed about something in the past. A dark force will whisper "She knows what you did", and you will (respond) the same, and you will never get over the weakness, so they will torment you and they will find something to cause you to obsess. They will say "You are the same as you have always been", they torment you until you wear down. Then your personality weakens further. **If you don't pay any mind to them, you won't open up to them.** You shouldn't have any weaknesses anyway, you should be flawless.

**Allies** hide in the dips, too. That is why eventually the allies will get into the dead center. They start in a dip then they eventually dig a hole through. Why did some people respond with the Hair/Harer Filaments? Why do some people get holes in their aura and others not? The holes they erode are the ones with rotten seeds. The rotten seed causes the inside of the convolution to be pus filled and rot like a hole or a bad sore. Which makes you understand why Allies want people to be sexually promiscuous; to weaken the aura more, so they can get the allies more into the core of the tissues. They torment people sexually, so they can call diseased seeds into the weaknesses they already have to cause new dents.

**This is a key thing,** it is no good to get a mole cut off if you have an auric dent behind it. You are just changing the symptom. If you get rid of the mole, make sure the dent is gone. If you get rid of the dent, the mole may go.

**The moles are a physical manifestation of an auric dent.** The worst possible dent the person can have is if the genitals or rectum dent-in spiritually, so that it would be like a vestigial tail, or internal genitals, as that is how you would see it on this side. These (vestigial molds/internal genitals) don't have moles, so you don't have a clue as to where they would be, but the pilonidal (sp?) cysts on people's rear ends is an indication of a severe dip in the ether substance. One person has both convolutions and substance cancers. **There are dips and then there are bumps.** If you looked at it backwards, as T2 said something that appears to go out, actually goes in; those that seem to protrude are the dips, but what appears to be a dent is actually a cancer in the other way: **Ether Substance Polyps/Cancer Growth.** Having a lot of these may incline a person to cancer. Years ago, T1 had a skin cancer on her cheek and had it burned off. And T1 had a spiritual polyp/block related to the left eye.

Obsessions are in one person, these are **Obsession Templates:** which are sexually acquired. I.e. Ia had the worst skin in the world, due to obsession polyps. **Obsessions** in this case are formed out of some kind of habit, any kind (i.e. in the book text). With emotional habits, a person can form them and then they can be communicated sexually or genetically through the parents. One can cause the template to form from a sexual partner, like venereal warts. The associated (symptoms) will get strange. As a nagual as there are about three meanings that will escape (sic).

**Development of skin lesions may be a compensatory reaction by the ether substance container to balance the weight.** It grows something to make it flat; you might have a protruding mole due to an auric dip. In a way, it is protective, as nature is very logical, but if you pop out the dips, then you don't need the protective protrusion.

Why are some people born with a **strikingly unusual nose** for their culture? Like Cyrano de Bergerac, it is probably because they have a really big dip related to the genitals and as the (spiritual bodies) have to adjust to it, so the nose gets bigger as a protrusion to counterbalance the genital erosion: **if people degenerate physically, the nose and mouth changes**. Why do people's mouths cave in? Because of a cancer, it is a caving in. Why does cancer erode in and the flesh to rot *out*? (If there is) something deep and the innards cave *in*, it is because there is something protruding outside to balance it on the cell structure like an osmotic balance.

**Example:** T2's damaged foot for example; the hole is no longer inside the foot that is rotten, but there is a scar, and it is probably not as strong a tissue as the other foot. Normal skin would be stronger than that tissue because (the gangrene) rotted a lot of nerves in that foot. If one leg hurts, you tend to walk funny, and then after the leg gets well, you may still walk funny out of habit; i.e. mothers from carrying kids.

**Question:** Why do some people have ears that stick way out?

**Answer: Ears.** One thing about spiritual science; don't ever think it will fit into linear logic. For example one might think "Oh it must have to do with not wanting to hear truth", and that is logical. But T2 says "I don't know, (but I want to know)" and then she merges say, with Forr whose ears are not big, but his ether substance is trying to push out his ears. It seems related to, on the etheric body; there is a fallen angel influence on the back of his etheric body. There are wings on the back; two of them are associated with his ears. What do you think the upper back has to do with the lungs? It is the Holy Breath, and it is rational after all. Pray the Holy Beings remove the wings on the etheric body that are affecting down line to the ether body. That was an excellent example of how the etheric body must be healed, so as to not affect the ether substance with it.

**If you are ever dowsing and it says "Arm vs. Core", if you ever get "vs.",** it means there is a holy battle going on between a good part of you that is fighting a bad part in you. Then you need to pray, you can put it on your

**Chart:** "Battle going on"...Pray.

**Etheric Body Ally Link:** With a dead ally...the only way you can help others is if your etheric body and ether container are clean. Then you won't have their blind spots, as there is an aspect of you absolutely merging with the person and strangling the evil within them, and you can only do it if it is not in you. You are putting it in you, but it is not your weakness, so it doesn't affect you. (Allies) can never drag down a holy person.

#### **Safety clues (for clearing other people's disorder/Allies/other):**

- If you feel yourself getting tormented, then back off (especially) with hearing thoughts, or feeling agitated to the point that you are getting engaged at some level.
- If you are feeling some spiritual pain that doesn't become pictures, so that you get drawn into it, then it is a good indication that you have the strength to deal with it.
- You are "eating" something that "tastes bad", than it (shows that you should be) ok (with the clearing).
- If you "eat" something and it tastes good, or you react to it in some way, then that is a tell-tell sign that you are starting to see images associated with yourself or past memories and then you know there is a link or connection that is not clear. That is a good safety measure.

**Why is one person's body susceptible** to allies, and obsession bubbles? It seems like some of the etheric body was or is not with him, that something is missing. Some of it is seen as: Pulled Under the Mirror Etheric Body. Arguing with some aspect of law would cause the (Etheric/Ether) filaments to go out. The situation (may be that you are) with a person that causes a conflict then, you would argue with them and it would cause a **Filament of Law** to suddenly go out.

We can never give up hope on anybody, and we hope for the best for anybody, yet when we see a situation that has a lot of intricacies and nuances (we try to understand it) so that it will never happen again, and so as to help others. As a spiritual science group, we will pick (a situation) to the bone to discover how to help humanity and the person.

**Being impersonal is the key** thing that we all must strive to be. It is especially hard with past nagual connections.

Those nagual connections will tend to make it more difficult, and might open you up with a vulnerability. But T2 also saw a vulnerability about Si regarding an empathy reaction with Si in the past, which can cause an ether IC (GC?) weakness. It doesn't have to be a big weakness, because with nagual (associations) there is a lot of (inherent) power, so it can seem big. This is a sympathy thing and it is a natural thing to have, as it is a sorrow (sic).

A Foreign Etheric Body not made of normal etheric substance (entered the room). (This one) feels as if it has come out of someone. It came out of La, when she said "I understand how Ji. feels, now." So it feels like Ji, and it is a

**Fallen Being Etheric Body that is not of this World:** You can have:

A Soul Above the Mirror *with* a Black Triangle *and* a right hand world soul that is white.

Likewise, you can have a Black Etheric Body that wasn't created with the same substance as this world's

Etheric and this is what we are seeing.

The interesting thing is, if you have obsession bubbles in or on the etheric body, they may have a:

**Black Etheric Program.** If someone with ally connection squirts energy on you, it may have Black Etheric Connections. In other words (connections with the) inverse world, (which has) no light from God. What is incredible is that she sees the same level on everyone in the room! It is rotting out of us. It is like a cloud. When something is cut off from life force, it is like the fallen being connections become like a gas, it seems to resonate with the etheric bodies, as it is an inverse etheric, and it is rotting. You can check etheric bodies of how alive they are by percentages.

**When someone is real possessed,** T2 has to wait 2-3 days until something rots. (First) she cuts off the circulation, then she waits for it to rot, and then she can get rid of it. This one feels like bits of Se and La that were linked with the same complex of disorders of “death wish”, “carnality”. When it starts to rot out, you can sometimes get rid of it, but sometimes not, and that is why patience is important. You may feel a lot of pain after an exorcism, and you may ask “*Is it time to clear this or live with it a day or two?*” If you have something rot out, don’t get indulgent or listen to the babbling that comes with it you say “God’s will be done”, and some kind of a distraction is good. Wait till it gets good and road-kill ripe and then kick it off the road. With a significant amount of pain, and this is what (the symptom) is, it is (helpful) to distract yourself with a movie or TV.

The spiritual pressure when T2 and T3 are in here (in the monastery building); they are sucking in poison to clear it, from people we don’t know who are getting the books and they need to be cleared. They are like a virtual cesspool oozing crap nonstop, and then (we are also creating) new books, and T3 is working 20 hours day with the formatting and exorcisms. Both of them get exhausted, they start leaking and it is a very poisonous (situation). So it is extremely hard to be around T2 and T3 for a long term. If a person can’t get away (sic) it is extremely painful and it takes a lot of courage.

With the deterioration of people in this group, the pressure is so great. That is why the Holy Beings will help people who have left this group for long periods of time; including people not seen for two years, as people interacting with this group have unnatural pressures on them and this is not necessarily good or bad. It is unnatural in the earthly realm which means that the holy forces just don’t bowl you over, or that huge fights in the heavens don’t occur. Most people don’t get as tormented as the people intersecting this group.

**That it is the law that the higher you go, the stronger the dark forces will fight you.** (What is needed) is a warrior attitude, a lack of self-indulgence, being in the now and accepting that (it is ok?). In the habits of the old selves we could cry for hours over the tragedies that have fallen our members. We have to be blasé. We have had major tragedies, with children going bad, people wanting to kill and defile, people going crazy psychotic and neurotic. We do our best but we have to keep marching and not look back on those that fell. But we will send Holy Beings back to them to see if they can get into the soul hospital. Be sure that we will do that: now and in the past, and forever we will. There is mercy in the heavens and not everyone is cut out for this path and if so, it is better to take a break and get a grip on the meaning of life, and the minute you are ready to know God, then (you) will know God. That is where acceptance comes in. We used to be so grief stricken to see anybody go down, to see the souls go, to see any person (---).

When T1 saw her (relative’s) soul go, she cried for weeks every night. But life goes on. We know sorrow and part of the reason for an intercessor being in flesh has to do with understanding human suffering. If you understand human suffering on the one hand, but you understand God’s power on the other hand, you will not be dragged down. (Instead) you will pull the suffering up, or at least do what you can, and never be overwhelmed. **Despair** means you’ve gone with the human suffering and not the power of God. If you balance the suffering with prayers for strength, you will never despair as God is all strength; all the strength you will ever need.

Incorporating this (knowledge) to the lower-self personality helps a person to endure. In other words, the **Left Side Awareness.** You have to be just as strong on the Right Side to endure the left, and if not you will go nutty as peach orchard boar. T2 thanks God that **we are uncovering the mysteries of tonal weakness.** It is not good enough to say to someone “Shape up!”, though T2 has sometimes done that, and (has appeared to) be very rough and with a (figurative) slap to people who are out of control. That wasn’t done from lack of love, but out of profound love and she was acting in a way that could work. Sometimes the worst thing to do is to be sympathetic and gentle, as they will feed off it and get worse. Sometimes to (figuratively) beat the shit out someone is to muster (for them) enough anger, courage, whatever to pull themselves together.

(Such an action) is a judgment call made by God and if it doesn’t work it is because the person refused the help, and it would be the right way to handle it. God told you and you did what was intended and the person said “Screw you, God.” It happens all the time. Being rough is a last ditch effort, and the most direct. It is better to be indirect in one’s teaching, then (the person has a chance to) save face and build the tonal slowly instead of confronting everything all at once.

**If (a student) does not learn indirectly you have two choices:** (1) Have nothing to do with them, or (2) Have a head on (confrontation). And you have a 50/50 of going (a person going) down or up and 50% beats nothing. When you come down to it, it is an odds game. With Free Will you run the chance of someone bolting under the pressure of a head-on confrontation with deadly wills. T2 doesn't know how people thought they could ever back this hierarchy down either in subtle ways or indirectly as there is no Will stronger than here (sic) because it is the will of God, and not a lower will.

**This is not some nagual party trying to force people to obey.**

It is God using an empty vessel that is nothing, and that is all (sic).

**He who humbles himself to be nothing can hold that which is great.** He who holds on to a fiery lower willfulness will be humbled. And there is no power greater than the heavenly hierarchy in any world. *Nothing* can defeat you except your own lower willfulness now and forevermore and your (power) will be found in humility and submission to the divine plan. (Then not vs. wing)(sic) but with the Logoic blasting of the rocks of defiance and the water will smooth the rocks no matter how solid they appear until they are mere pebbles. If a rock bears up and tries to block the stream, a lightening force will come down and split the rocks until the water runs free.

**(During) Split Time (1941-1993),** there was a boulder in the stream blocking all forms (of the) Waters of Life, and the God came down and shattered the boulder with the force of parting the Red Sea so that people could receive hope. It wasn't the fire that went down the stream then, it was the water. It wasn't the lightening that carried the message to people with hope; it has to be with us in the water, the water of the Christ Consciousness within us that must carry the message of the fire of the Consciousness that split the rock. And if the water is poisoned it will benefit no man downstream. It must be holy water as it filters down the hierarchy of Jacob's (Ladder) or it will poison those beneath. For that reason each of you must hold higher standards than the normal person, for the rest of your lives. Understand you may be weary, but there is no strength or joy greater than God. T2 knows that.

Thank heavens we have little pleasures like Chihuahuas that bark and snore in their sleep, for walks in the country, big screen TVs and food to eat on a Thanksgiving dinner. And we are lucky.

T2 expect us now to say a **prayer**. *Ask to incorporate these prayers deeply, personally, individually, and not as people do in churches (where they) don't change.* The prayers are good, they served their function, and now we must live those words. And if your prayers have been answered, what are you praying for? T2 knows that there have... that there is light in the tunnels of our existence and we can hope to work and work to bring that light to others.

\* \* \*

**Awareness/Consciousness:** This is why T2 started looking at facial and body language, by mapping disorders using observable methods which would be easy to teach other people. One way the Holy Beings work is by giving one level of a program that appears *concrete* with subliminal (---) and stacked layers to that, so that a person will read. Say if a person does this (twisting/snapping) with their joints: then esoterically if you showed a picture of someone like this it would (reflect) a cord (contamination/link) for the left side.

### **BOOK IDEAS:**

- Create a flyer with a sample newsletter saying what is available and for so much, w/ excerpts of Virtues, Laws and Powers.
- Create a free publication announcement and offer it with next book. Say "If you order it within (---) then you get so much off. (The most recent edition) will be ready to go to the press in the next 4 weeks.
- Send a gift announcement to people for Christmas presents and advertise "If you order *VLP*...." All the world is talking (about virtues, now) and the biggest seller is William Bennett.
- Ask them: "What are virtues? Have you ever thought about it? These are the inner secrets of virtues.

### **By advertising in some of the Catholic newspapers; say:**

- Highly edited and revised generic lesson each month: the newsletter, and this will sell the books, if they read the newsletter.
- If we could send to a larger mailing list the *VLP* flyer and one for the next book with a prepublication announcement of *Consciousness and Awareness*. Make a sample newsletter and do it with one mailing.
- (We can get) *Desk Top Publishing*: we will set up a newsletter for you. Within it is an appendix of every type of newsletter and prototypes for everything.
- Down the line (we may need) to get a scanner to put photos or drawings into the newsletter. Or we can do a paste up, Xerox and fold.
- Steiner Books Publishers do nothing but the hard core Anthroposophy. A person has to be strictly Anthroposophical in their topic. It is the same with the Edgar Casey (publishers) though they were nice and supportive. Nothing is major unless you think it is major.

**(Regarding the letter from the lady in Kansas) the dowers are dowsing correctly.** They were dowsing that T1 is dead as they were *seeing* an individual consciousness that was annihilated. (We can tell her) Who was T1? T1 was anything that God wanted her to be, just as this vehicle is. And we should all be that way. This (T2) is a person that has God's will (and she) thinks her desire is the same as T1 but there is a different individual consciousness. By bypassing the problem (of T1's death), and acting like the works were already written, we bypass the time they were written (sic). This will soothe (the lady in Kansas) and we might bring in the group of Mormans. She is 55, with so many friends and students. You don't give more information to people than they can handle.

**Lower Orgasm Seed** is the one that comes down from the sky whenever you get off. They technically don't go onto the body but to the Low Ether Complex on the surface.

**Example:** If your etheric body falls to the corpse and the soul (drops), then when someone looks at you while they are squirting like crazy, then (you will start) squirting eye drops on all levels. If the soul and etheric bodies are up (above the corpse), the aura will be closed and then you will not resonate on any level and you wouldn't be contaminated.

**Example:** If someone has a lot of **Ally Eye Drop Storage**, T2 can go to them and yank it out of the soul, block the entry point and they will be clear. If you get Ally Eye Drops it feels on the body like a bug. The original (Storage Tank) is in the soul, but on your body it feels like a bug.

**There is a battle going on** and T2 hears a voice going on in her head saying "*She is ours, she is ours*" and T2 would ask "*Who is ours?*" and they say "*Se and La are ours*". They are saying this right now. The fallen beings are saying "*We have got them they are ours, you can't have them.*" - they fit the criteria in essence. and T2 is saying "*You can't have them. They can be zombies, or animals if they want to be, but not under the control of the evil ones to do their bidding*", they don't deserve that.

We might add on the charts ""**They are Ours**" **Evil Mirror**" If you are trying to dowse about someone, they will say "They are ours" which is exactly the words that they say. If you tune into the person, there is a voice that comes out of the body, "They are ours, and we own them." It doesn't dowse as satan, but dowses as though they belong to the leaders or the higher beings that are in the worlds of evil chaos. "They are ours" is being said by the beings in the world of evil chaos, which is not a hell, as in their world chaos is supposed to exist; just not here. They are sucking them through a hole in the membrane and going through an interdimensional doorway, and T2 has been fighting for weeks, and they have been fighting ever since, to keep them from being sucked through the hole and membrane. What we can do: **Pray** "That if any part of our will can be used to counterbalance their chaotic will, then we can pull them back to the membrane."

You can dowse how far down the membrane is their whole beingness.

**Ask** "*Where is (Se's) overall beingness, and how much of her has slipped between the **Veil of Good and Evil?***"

It looks like they are neck and neck. Even when people screw up badly, we need to stop them from falling through the veil because then they are forever damned, and (**Ask**) "If it is God's will (to stop them)" and it is.

**Slipping through the veil to evil:** the Mirror refers to past, and check the percentage. This can happen to all of us.

T2 kept finding filaments of Se and had been rooting stuff out, and then she heard the statement when she was trying to clear up the debris particles. The dark forces would say from the other side "They are ours". Sure enough, they have almost slipped through the veil. **Pray:** *That the divine beings keep them from going through the veil if it is God's will; and it is, as no humans were supposed to slip through that veil.*

(The beings through the veil) are threatened because we have enough power to fight them. You don't hear it in words but (perceive it) in a fighting stance. Then you hear it in verses. The dark forces are trying to eat them up and then what is left? All hope. If they get them 100 % past the veil of evil; we can never hope for them again. No matter how bad someone is we fight for them. We don't want them to be meat for the demons. The hope adds matter to them and it is the concept of always having matter in the world and it changes the earth's form (if lost). If (people) go through the veil, this world loses matter and eventually collapses.

What are we destroying to keep them from slipping through? Demons are holding the veil open with their fingernails. We are blasting that, then the veil will shut and we will yank them through in the last minute. Right now, we are half ok, they are not being pulled. (The demons) have stopped yanking and are trying to save themselves. Se and Aur are together, but not slipping (through) now, as we are busting butt.

**It is easy to defeat evil**, the whole clue is to know what you are fighting. If you have charts, if you are disciplined and orderly, then they are much weaker as the Law of Division is weakening. Having a synergy group is so powerful. Pretty soon, anybody in our group, if (the chaos beings) say "They are ours"; we can say "We will pull the big guns on you" and the demons will back off. One person is 100% through so T2 is trying to stop it.

**If anyone completely falls under the mirror:** you could ask “What do they have under the mirror? It is an aspect of Awareness . Even a soulless person has a memory of Awareness, and it will make them very malignant in this case. So what to do is destroy the memory of Awareness that is under the veil, or they will try to destroy (anyone) who was linked to the person’s awareness, or else they will be linked to the evil beings across the veil and (retain?) the soul blood of the ensouled (sic). You destroy what is there, and then they pop free; they are no longer tied, and they are not a vampire any more.

**If you know anyone who is “They are ours” (what to do):**

- 1) You can you destroy the demons by pulling them down (sic) or
  - 2) Destroy the memory awareness,
- (Otherwise) they will be a pawn for murder and destruction, through legal matters or anything.

**The fallen beings on the inverse world want the matter of awareness and consciousness.**

It is the matter that they want and they eat it. And the more evolved the person or group, the more tasty the morsel.

**Question:** It is as if we are stuck in a space ship going up, and if we fall we are destroyed?

**Answer:** Yes, but we are almost past the certain point where the demons will stop tormenting (us).

The minute you know when they are just messing with you, they will quit. **It only works if they can fool you.**

After that, they will be afraid of you, and that is not bad. Then you will be able to watch over people, and in times during your sleep you will see who is being drawn through the veil. You will beat the demons and pull (the people) back through the tear.

**That is a holy thing.** There are so many things that have brought tears in the veil; that so many people are sucked through. Now T2 is conscious when she sleeps. When she closes her eyes she sees what they are doing. She never sleeps and she is not tired. But with closed eyes, she is closing the veil, fighting and trying to understand things. She likes the night time, as she learns a lot, and can split her consciousness and work very hard. When she wakes up she feels better because she knows she has done ok. And when she is awake she uses different auric bodies from being awake.

As you evolve and become strong it will be a wonderful thing to realize when you are sleeping that a little child being sucked into hell is being protected. One Mormon’s little girl, because she dreamed she was sucked through the hole and demons eating her, they thought it was psychological. When T1 cleaned the room, the child was cleared after 3 years of torment. T1 has seen vortexes with voices and beds shaking up and down. People think that doesn’t happen but T1 has seen it over and over again. So it is not bad work. It is a little bit tiring, and you don’t ever really get off of work, but you don’t want to.

**Every step of the way; the more efficient you become, the happier you become.** T2 knows because she works all the time, and she has no desire for a normal social existence, but she is always happy, even when she suffers, she is happy. Because she always knows when it is only a temporary problem. If you are always in the now, you don’t really suffer. They used to give drugs during childbirth, so you might still hurt, but you don’t remember it. And there is something to that. T1 suffered a lot more than T2 does. T1 worked many more hours, but T2 has more refinement and is able to endure it and she can see.

**What you can see, you can deal with and the charts/lists are important.** If you know what is happening then you don’t blame yourself, and (you may be) helping someone. If you only feel pain and don’t know why; that is a terrible state that most humanity lives in, as they are not conscious or aware of what they (are experiencing).

**The people who hurt the most are the most likely to get souls** because at least they still have their spiritual nerve endings. Self-pity programs are another thing. If someone was pretty happy before 1980, and then started feeling bad, then they probably suffered because the earth degenerated more and more and they were likely to be helped because if they saw the difference (---). Though split time started in the 40’s it started out small and then fanned out with more tension. By 1980 the tension was getting more pronounced between soul and body. Materialism and carnality would have wounded some people unless they were holed-up out of civilization.

We are in the last times, but usually that is when the prophets come. The times don’t have to end, and you can’t think about the world if it is ending or not. With all the books going on about earthquakes and devastation and nobody gave a hoot about the souls dying. A few people saw the souls dying, and the (book?) (--- Miriam?) gave the same date of when the souls would start dying. But people interpreted it that people’s corpses would die.

**Nobody has taken any of the prophecies to mean anything but physical death** which of course is the least of our worries.

**We need to worry about the deaths of Consciousness, Awareness and the Consciousness between them.**

- If we can keep those alive then we can transfer to something other than the soul.
- If the body has a consciousness and awareness, we can train the body to (transfer).
- Though Awareness is taught as (existing) at a higher level, there is no reason not to have a physical Consciousness, Awareness and Communication.

**When the dove came into Christ,** (T2 is sure) that was when the Awareness came into the flesh, and it was mixed with Consciousness (sic).



We just have had an uphill battle and she knows there is danger to some extent, and T2 has made people so mad, that it is possible they might still come after her (even) after a long time. She doesn't think she can ever show her face again; the hatred is so great from a lot of people. And there were a lot of people that liked T1 but have turned against T2 (such as) Hm: head of the dowzers. The amount of hatred he showed to get the books *off* the racks (----) and he had been the biggest supporter. It wasn't (just due to) gossip but the dark forces. We just have to watch and listen and change locations periodically.

**Aside: That day the Cult Awareness people were here**, though they could have been from a Private Investigator -- they were trying to force their way into the door here and into 301. They said "We heard it was a church service." They could have been paid killers or anything. They were just trying to get into the two buildings.

We have to throw a lot of confusion out. A lot of people think T2 is in Japan now, as T2 sent a letter. She stuck her head on top of a photo in Japan and Xeroxed it. T2 said "*I'm enjoying travelling. Hope everyone is having a good time*" so as to get the word out to the ATF and police, because they are hunting her too.

**Allies have heads** and if you get Head Open/Cracked it means the Allies are mushy with their heads cracking open with the least amount of pressure (sic). **Ask** "*If it is a human or a non-human*" because Allies won't dowse as human.

With Stump Bleeding check if it is *good or bad* in case it is an Ally stump (which would be good), and

**Ask:** "*Is there anything else to do?*" That is what she means when you read or dowse anything; keep an open mind.

With a stump bleeding "Is it supposed to bleed?" Don't assume it is something bad.

**T2 is preparing you guys is for learning how to clear holy people in high places; those who can lead others later down the line.**

The sexual secretions of the Generosity of Spirit Consciousness is the downline Groin Consciousness of the body.

➤ While you have the Groin Consciousness that goes all the way up to the etheric groin and

The Generosity of Spirit is around the soul.

➤ This is to show that contamination of the Groin Consciousness can (therefore) contaminate the soul.

➤ The Generosity of Spirit Primal Substance and Fertility Seed only: applies to the soul

➤ The Lower Generosity of Substance Downline Substance (after the refinement convolution: *see charts*);  
Changes form like a hormone reaction.

➤ Differentiate the Generosity of Spirit Primal Substance and Seed (vs. the lower downline aspects), as they are soul-linked.

➤ As they go downline, they cross through the interaction of the auras and become changed in the process.

**Example:** If you think of a mountain, at the bottom you will have a changed substance (sic) that would hold within it a Primary substance (from the top). (In this case, the downline Generosity of Spirit) is joined to the convolutions in the Refinement Gut and in the genitals –Groin Consciousness-it is a substance that is a refined substance of the primary substance.

**There are two links.** There is almost a direct link. If you think of the Eye of God:

➤ The Primary Substance Genital Link is the Lower Eye of God and

➤ The genital link to the soul (Groin Consciousness) is a filtering mechanism going downline  
and a direct Eye of God mechanism.

Say the Lower Eye of God in the genital area is connected:

➤ *Lower Eye of God* is connected to the soul, the *Lower Sex Substance* is a general sexual substance connected to the other substance. So the Lower Eye of God links to the soul

➤ The sex substance links through the filtered Generosity of Spirit through the Groin Consciousness filter and Refinement Gut.

With a zombie the template, it would be the exact mirror of what their body consciousness is.

➤ If it has a lot of convolutions in the ethers, you would call it a Template,

➤ The outer substance no matter what it is composed of would be called the **Template**.

**There is almost a rule: What you can see and understand, you are allowed to heal.**

The Astrological Point is actually the Template Core of the body in the Ether Substance Container.

It is the focal point and that --- spans the pattern. That is why you have to **check** for contamination at:

1) The core of the Astrological Point on the lower (ether), and

2) The NOW point on the higher Etheric. **These are the two cores**

**A lot of people have the NOW and Astrological Point in different spots:**

If the NOW (has moved to a different) location; that (has become) normal as more people are deviated,  
Then the NOW is usually in a different spot (from the Astrological Point).

The degree of disparity (between the two) is tension upon the tonal.

**For instance** you could have on the earth, you could make a percentage line for the earth, and

**Ask:** “Where is the NOW point and the Astrological point?” and then make a line between them.

You could say the degree of disparity indicates increased tonal weakness.

You could say that there are lesser (important) lines that weave and weave, but to make it workable this chart is the best.

We will have to do charts that are revealing (greater) layers of understanding and approximations and as time goes on.

We will have reference manuals with sub-delineations and in the meantime we will have this (chart) which is very refined.

**The NOW’s disparity with the Astrological Point** is if a person is screwed up with (having Allies associated with) the NOW Point then it will be pulled away from the Astrological Point and a person will get nutty. The NOW point gets nutty before the Astrological Point. The Astrological Point goes nutty on drugs and promiscuity, but most people get nutty from the NOW vs. from the Astrological.

**Example:** It is interesting that some people who were real neurotic would attach their NOW to someone else’s NOW to suck off of. That would be a very bad case, because when that happens, then someone who is weak has attached their NOW to a person who is strong. The weak person will steadily destroy the strong one unless a person can shake them off. It will actually make the strong person physically sick. T2 found La kept trying to attach her NOW to T3’s NOW and she was attached. He suffered. It was a constant struggle to throw her NOW off of him. Her earth (Astrological Point) line went kapluey with homicidal and suicidal (thoughts). This shows you how a NOW can attach to an Earth spot and (when offering) counseling or help, a person will throw their NOW onto you and suck and take the life out of you.

**Example:** Even if it applies to one person the dark forces say “They are ours” the dark forces don’t say “He or she is ours” because those people are always webbed and trying to pull the others down with them. It is never just one person. You have to stop anyone going across the veil as they drag other people. They create a tension that (holds) for years on end until they draw (others) into destruction.

**We need a major exorcism textbook (compiled) without (the use of) dowsing, someday.**

**Check:** for “Back Up or Drip Down” condition or Etheric or Lower Ether Substance problems as (contamination) can travel either up or down, and that makes a difference.

## CURRENT DOWSING LISTS:

*Charts: DOWSING LISTS*

TO DOs: Destroy...Heal...Put It...To Do...Waveform...Research...Pray

### PUT ITS:

Sea Of Death  
Black Hole Time  
Compost  
Eagle  
Map  
Put It Chart  
Other

### SOURCE:

Indirect/Direct  
Unknown/Known  
Return/Clear/Remove  
Old/New  
Out/In/Through  
No/Yes  
Self/Other/Vicinity

### CONDITION:

Dying/Alive  
Evil/Natural  
Arm/Core  
Yin/Yang/Communicative  
More/Other/Ok

### PROBLEMS ON:

|                              |               |            |                   |                        |
|------------------------------|---------------|------------|-------------------|------------------------|
| Body Parts                   | Soul Parts    | Substances | Containers        | Etheric Body/Substance |
| Corpse Sounds                | Consciousness | Awareness  | Triangle.Star.Me  | Balm Holy Beings       |
| Guardian Angels              | Angels        | 6 Powers   | Drops Of Divinity | Life                   |
| Lower Etheric Body/Substance |               | Other      |                   |                        |

### WITH:

|            |       |           |        |                  |
|------------|-------|-----------|--------|------------------|
| Clarity    | Lines | Filaments | Seeds  | Webs             |
| Obsessions | Times | Hells     | Clouds | Below The Mirror |
| Seed Banks | Other |           |        |                  |

### TO CHECK/PROBLEMS

Parental Consciousness Patterns  
Consciousness Hell Links: Genetic/Individual  
Cell Structure  
Hades Veil Ring  
Heat Links  
Genetic/Individual Consciousness  
    Evil Hades Hell Links  
    Person/animal  
    Primary/Secondary  
Vulture Attachment  
In other's ME  
Vulture Veil  
High Trinity Consciousness Link  
Old Lover Self: Out/In  
Old Self/People Physical Resonation Link  
Dark/Desire Substance Clouds  
Under the Mirror Old Self Concept  
Pseudo ME: --Death Veils - Links Past/Present/Zombies

Evil Extra Consciousness: Genetic/Individual  
Genetic Vallprey Veils  
Evil ME Rings  
Evil Synergy Group  
Vallprey Hells from Hades  
Drop of Divinity to Hades Rings  
# of Animal Heat Pools To Hades Rings  
Old Lover ME Loops  
Vallprey Veil  
Consciousness Vulture  
Triangle/Star/ME  
Animal Demons  
Flesh/108 Veil  
Consciousness Substance to Animals  
A to L Flesh Veils from Zombies  
Pseudo ME Construct: Personality Substance  
Back Up or Drip Down Condition

### CONSCIOUSNESS CHART

|                          |                                 |                                   |
|--------------------------|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Groin (Pelvic)           | Christ (Above)                  | Etheric (Communicative Substance) |
| Center: (Etheric Pineal) | Body (Right Side Consciousness) | Fire Link Tissues                 |
| Generosity of Spirit     | ME Template                     | Mixed...Multiple...Foreign        |

NOW CHART: Left Awareness...Left Consciousness...Earth Spot

|                              |           |
|------------------------------|-----------|
| CLEAR 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | BLACK     |
| YIN 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10   | YANG      |
| LYING SPIRIT?                | NO....YES |

Add To The AWARENESSES Chart: Lehy's L to R Lehy's R to L

Delete From The AWARENESSES Chart:

Dowsing awareness controlled by dark force awareness  
Foreign awareness "Their" awareness

## EVIL CONSCIOUSNESS/AWARENESS CHART

Sexual Substance  
Generosity of Spirit  
Extra Evil Consciousness (bridge of man's nose)  
Anti-Logos Consciousness (Woman's mouth)  
Groin Consciousness Eye Drops  
Mixed Consciousness/Awareness  
Multiple Consciousness/Awareness

Satanic Tissue Consciousness  
(from) Mirrored Worlds  
(from) Astrological Spot  
Foreign Consciousness/Awareness  
Dowsing Controlled by D.F. awareness  
Foreign Awareness/"their" awareness

## LOCATION CHART

Earth Spot  
Low Ether Substance/container  
Generosity of Spirit  
Monad/Soul

Body Tissues  
Etheric Body/container  
Desire  
ME

Astrological Spot  
NOW  
Balm

## PROBLEMS CHART

Groin Consciousness Eye Squirt  
Soul from Earth Sphere  
Hand Leak  
Evil Eye Drops in Primal Substance  
Evil Eye Drops on you or from you  
False God Program/Construct  
Communication Ether Tube To/From People (to pets)  
Crotch Spiders Sucker Bubbles To/From you (these rip open auras)  
Orgasm Seeds To/From other people (in obsession hell substance bubbles)  
Ether Substance on Etheric Convolutions/Dip/Infections/Contamination

Soul from Mirrored Worlds  
Dirty Eye Lights  
Lying Spirit  
Ally Tubes From/To Body Parts  
Adrenal Heat Pool Link to Sucker Bubble  
Evil Shadows Rotting out of body  
"NOW" Chest Spot Obsession Bubble

## Generosity of Spirit

Primal Substance  
Contamination out/in

Generosity of Spirit Fertility seed  
Out/Foreign In

## Generosity of Spirit Consciousness Substance out/in

## CONSCIOUSNESS PROBLEM CHART

Evil Eye Drops on Body Consciousness  
Old (T1) Alternative Gift Consciousness Gone Bad (destroy)  
Body Consciousness Evil Heat Tank Sex Elemental  
Lower Aura Cocoon Generosity of Spirit Digestive/Refinement Convolutions  
Evil Foreign Consciousness Substance  
Generosity of Spirit Consciousness Substance  
Other Consciousness Substance  
Foreign ME Template Consciousness  
Mixed Identity Foreign Consciousness or Awareness  
Mixed Multiple foreign Consciousness or Awareness  
Satanic Consciousness Link

## ADDITIONAL PUT ITS

Purgatory  
Demon Seed Pool  
Compost  
Check: BLACK/WHITE

Outer Space  
Soul Pool  
Map

Mobius  
Sea of Death  
Other

Take to Eagle (pray)  
Black Hole Time  
Generative Soul Furnace

## Dowsing List for the Astrological Point:

|                                                                    |                                                            |                                                        |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|
| Dangling (clear it out)                                            | In another person                                          | "They are Ours" (energies) in hells or mirrored worlds |
| Transition (Holy Beings are working)                               | Not of this world substance from Hooks in/out              |                                                        |
| In the earth but contaminated                                      | Properly in the earth and clean                            |                                                        |
| Properly in the body location and clean                            | Split/Filamented with one part to a person                 |                                                        |
| Looped in animals or other people                                  | Contaminated with <u>Black</u> : Come/feces/skin oil/urine |                                                        |
| Hooked in a Nagual Astrological Line which is independent to human |                                                            |                                                        |

| QUESTION                   | TO DO            | TAKE TO                 |
|----------------------------|------------------|-------------------------|
| Above / Under THE MIRROR   | Destroy          | Take to Eagle           |
| WHITE/BLACK                | Heal             | Purgatory               |
| Indirect / Direct          | Put It Chart     | Outer Space             |
| Unknown / Known            | Other To Do's    | Mobius                  |
| Return / Clear / Remove    | Waveforms        | Soul Pool               |
| Old / New                  | Research         | Demon Seed Pool         |
| Out / In / Through         | Pray             | Soul Pool               |
| No / Yes                   | Rest             | Sea of Death            |
| Self / Other / Vicinity    | Walk             | Black Hole Time         |
| Dying / Alive              | Wait             | Compost                 |
| Evil / Natural             | Help in Progress | Map                     |
| Arm Vs Core                | Trust in God     |                         |
| Yin / Yang / Communicative | Do nothing       | Generative Soul Furnace |
| OK                         | Deflect          |                         |
| More of same               | Do not deflect   |                         |
|                            |                  |                         |
|                            |                  |                         |
| Other Problem              |                  | Other                   |

#### PROBLEMS ON

|                      |                     |
|----------------------|---------------------|
| Awareness            | Consciousness       |
| Triangle / Star / ME | Body Parts          |
| Soul Parts Chart     | Substances Chart    |
| Containers Chart     | Seed Chart          |
| Overlay Chart        | Aperture Chart      |
| Angel Charts         | Prana Chart         |
| Soul Goes Bad Chart  | Astrological Spot   |
| Earth Spot           | NOW Spot            |
| Etheric              | High / Low          |
| Corpse Sounds        | Lower Body Problems |
| Balm HB's            | Guardian Angel      |
| 6 Powers             | Drop of Divinity    |
| Drop of Life         | Other               |

#### CORE PROBLEMS

|                  |                    |
|------------------|--------------------|
| Clarity          | Loops              |
| Lines            | NOT                |
| Filaments        | Shells             |
| % in/out         | Vampires           |
| Seeds            | Vultures           |
| Webs             | Holograms          |
| Obsessions       | Mirror Veil Torn   |
| Time/Hell Chart  | Cracks             |
| Clouds           | Ruptures           |
| Below the Mirror | Leaks              |
| Seed Bank Chart  | Gone               |
| Constructs       | Condition Chart    |
| Grids            | Lying Spirits      |
| Pseudo           | Other              |
| Fantasies        | Other Core Problem |
| Auric Bits       |                    |

## Aspects Concerning Awareness, Consciousness and Communication

|                                                                                         |                      |                        |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------|
| Soul                                                                                    | BODY                 | Template               |
| Primal Substance                                                                        | Tissue Consciousness | EARTH                  |
| Generosity of Spirit/Fertility Seed                                                     | Perfect Alignment*   | Check for Etheric or   |
| NOW                                                                                     | Astrological Point   | Low Ether Substance    |
| BALM                                                                                    | ME                   | Low Ether Substance    |
| *Disparity Between NOW/Earth line and Astrological/Earth Line (reflects tonal weakness) |                      | 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 |

## ETHERIC/ANYWHERE Problems #2

|                                       |                                        |
|---------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| Generosity of Spirit Primal Substance | Ally                                   |
| Contamination in/out                  | Leak                                   |
| Generosity of Spirit Fertility Seed:  | Onanism Template                       |
| Out/Foreign in                        | "They are ours" (person being dragged  |
| Now Spot on Chest Obsession Bubble    | Through the Veil of good/evil dowse %) |
| Link to someone                       | False God Program/Construct            |
| Vampires                              | Communication Ether Tube to/from       |
| Black Triangle                        | People (to pets)                       |
| Evil Higher Selves                    | Ally Eye Drops (pull out of soul)      |
| Through the Veil between good/evil    | Evil Mutating Template                 |
| Evil Eye Drops                        | EVIL LYING SPIRIT or GOOD              |

## LOWER BODY PROBLEM CHART #3

|                                        |                                          |
|----------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| Hate/Sexual Doorway to Mirrored Worlds | Ally Tubes from/to BodyParts             |
| Evil ME                                | Evil Eye Drops on you/from you           |
| Obsession Construct Bubbles            | Adrenal Heat Pool Link to Sucker Bubble  |
| Miasmatic Influences                   | Crotch Spiders Sucker Bubble to/from you |
| Hate Spots                             | Orgasm Seeds to/from other people        |
| Obsession Bubbles                      |                                          |

## LOWER BODY PROBLEM CHART #4

|                                                      |                                            |
|------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------|
| Evil Shadows Rotting Out of Body                     | Crack in Mold on Self Concept/Tonal Aspect |
| Mouth on Back of Neck Lines out/in                   | "Herer" Filaments or Templates             |
| Crotch Animal Group Soul Vampire Lines or Soul Lines | Evil Master Genitals (check #)             |
| Generosity of Spirit right hand Vampire Line         | Orgasm Constructs/Seeds                    |
| From person's top head to under the mirror           | Dirty Eye Lights (R/L)                     |
| Ally Snakelings (from genitals or rectum)            | Left Elbow Fluid Clarity (# of elbows)     |
| Heat Pool Spinal Fluid Eye Link                      |                                            |

## 22 NOVEMBER 1994 Dowsing Lists Continue:

### Check for:

**Fat Dark Force:** out of the fat cells of animals/humans

**Vampire Lines through the dogs.**

**Demon Seed** in outer ring of Etheric.

**DO: "Feed to the BLACK EAGLE through the Mirror (of anti-Logos)":** Ex-student contamination is going into "The Eagle" but T2 found it was the Black Eagle in the Inverse World. Something was being sucked into it for composting and this is ok. **Ask** the Holy Beings to allow it to happen if it is God's will. The dark forces don't want anything put into the Black Eagle, as the material is composted. So if it is appropriate put out a thought form to the male nagual for something to be sent to the Black Eagle.

**Group Soul Lines** in Grandma's Porched dogs:

**Orgasm seed erosion** on Lower Ether of humans/animals

**BLACK ORGASM SEEDS/SEED BANK:** St. Joseph is one of our high intercessors and able to work through the male naguals and is helping T2 to remove the seeds that ex-students have brought through the veil.

**BLACK BALM:** the Balm is normally where the Holy Beings are, and with a Black Balm, it is holding evil beings.

**Check for: BLACK EVERYTHING: AURAS/BODY PARTS: and especially black penises and black vaginas.**

**Black Astrological Spot:** can glob onto anyone and it is the **Black World Anchor**.

**Split** example: One person's astrological line split in two, one half was on T3 and half (under) the mirror.

**Black Mirror Shadow Selves**

**Black Self Concepts**

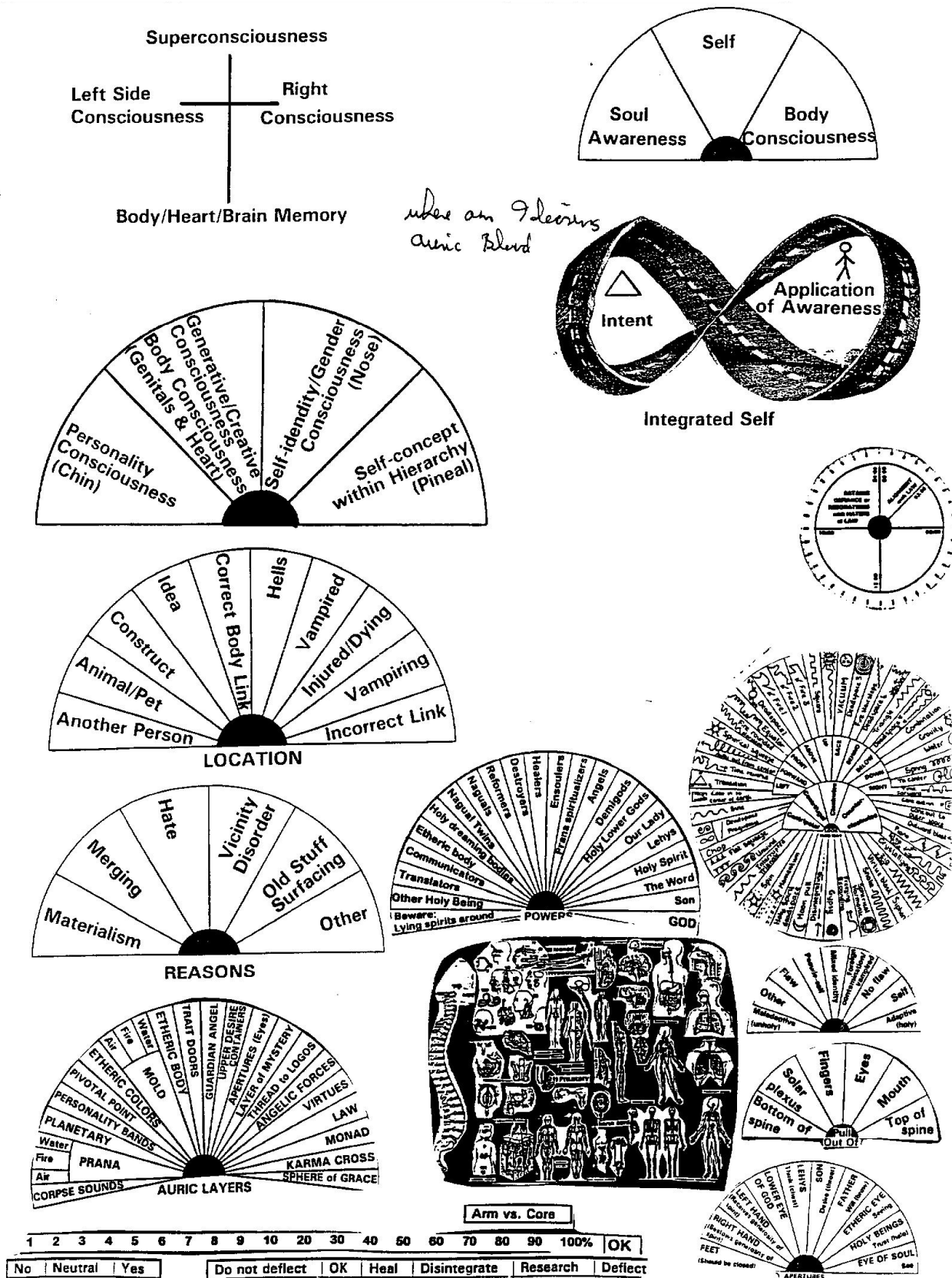
**Ruffled or Pink Come:** Allied ejaculatory material/body location.

**"Her" Etheric Come Seeds**

**NEW** may mean **FLUSHED OUT:** It is not dowsing as "In a new state"

**Ally being fed** through group soul of dog/cat.

**Onanism Template** with person's hologram under the mirror: check.





## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 23, 1994

**Ask:** "Who has a satanic colon?" "How satanic is my colon?" This is key to finding **Evil Colon Black Souls**.

**Ask:** "How many people/animals are hooked into any Evil Colon Black Souls?"

**Be sure you pull every arm off the soul**, before you will be able to remove it.

Evil will hook into a corpse with a person's thoughts and emotions that it can feed on.

**Check** for **Evil Me's** eating off of you.

**ADD: St. Joseph** onto the Holy Being Chart. He is an unseen intercessor that is helping our group.

The Holy Beings are going to change the phone numbers of the pets: the **Animal Spiritual Gut Layer**.

Other people can hook into the animals through this, and then into humans. The dark forces know that the animals won't be able to dowse it away, so it makes a nice portal for them. Yesterday T2 shielded the animals, but zombies were able to break through the Animal's Gut Spiritual Layer. The zombies know that eventually we will put a line into the animals, and then the zombies can feed. **Ask for: Shielded**, and with a **Holy Being Gut block**, the pets should be alright.

An ex-student could hook other ex-students and into this group by picking up leaks from ensouled people they may meet.

**Ruffled Come:** still needs to be destroyed.

**"Destroy Hologram Portal"** is found over and over again.

**Evil Skin Oil:** Check %: on humans and pets. This may be a link from something embedded in the lower ether.

**Dark Force called IT:** This is not a watcher, but a **Watcher Link** attached to a person's head, with lines out to ensouled people. The core of it is in a dog group soul of a person's nephew's pets which returns food back to the original person. This created loops and webs to other animals. Above the person's head is a dark force called an IT which is an aspect of fallen watchers.

**Miasm in Lower Ether;** this is recent. A zombie fueled by animal group soul pools was able to attach a miasm to a student's lower ether.

**Dogs get Allies in their intestinal walls** when they are being used for an energy source. **Dowse:** the number of allies.

**Remove** links to dog/cat group souls and all the Allies in the pets. **DO:** St. Joseph is helping with all of his Holy Beings, and we can direct this contamination to him with prayers. Also we can do put its. Some things need freezing/disintegrating Waveforms over and over again for Allies in the colons.

Put into the next book: **"Pray to the intercessors and expect their help."** This is especially for those that read "Virtues, Laws and Powers" and the Cosmic Law prayer. We may do a new prayer to St. Joseph and Our Lady.

**Another Mobius is forming** off the dogs/cats:

**Alter Egos forming called TOM:** which in this case is the sound of a dark force and may not be a name. You can dowse for tissue identity of the originator. This feels like it is not in the physical realm, but is a fallen angel of a very high level.

This is a loop, with people hooked into the right and left of the mobius.

**KEY: Ask:** *For feeder lines to animals/people which can create black souls that can loop people.*

**Nagual Hologram Seeds in Flesh:** Still here from ensoulment.

**Zombie Links to Dogs**

**St. Joseph** says to repeatedly **check** and make sure that people who are harmful should be **Invisible**.

You should not be able to check their body consciousness on the Clear/Black scale.

You will tell when they are being fed when you can dowse the body consciousness as black; in particular the skin oil.

**Black Skin Oil:** Is probably what "swarthy" was to T2. When people get this, their faces look dusky to T2.

Black skin oil means evil people fed by a black soul group. Think of this as located on the forehead (where East Indians have the red dot on the forehead like the third eye). Some clearing will be going on for the next five days.

Yesterday T2 noticed a real **key** for checking contamination is seeing the condition of the Astrological point and where it is linked. This is why zombies hook into the mobius; the astrological point will be linked to another person instead of the ground.

**ASK:** "Where is the Astrological point on the Body AND Earth aspects?"

**Dowsing List for the Astrological Point:**

|                                                                    |                                                           |                                                        |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|
| Dangling (clear it out)                                            | In another person                                         | "They are Ours" (energies) in hells or mirrored worlds |
| Transition (Holy Beings are working)                               | Not of this world substance from Hooks in/out             |                                                        |
| In the earth but contaminated                                      | Properly in the earth and clean                           |                                                        |
| Properly in the body location and clean                            | Split/Filamented with one part to a person                |                                                        |
| Looped in animals or other people                                  | Contaminated with <b>Black:</b> Come/feces/skin oil/urine |                                                        |
| Hooked in a Nagual Astrological Line which is independent to human |                                                           |                                                        |

**Body location link infected or damaged due to:**

Dark forces  
Vampired/Vampirism  
Passing through an Evil Etheric, or Evil Low Etheric substance

**Notes on above check list:**

The **Body/Earth Astrological Aspects** can exist independently, or  
They could be looped and feeding another person.  
Then you would start wasting away.

**Sorcerers** could loop someone until they died as they take all of their energy.

**The Nagual Astrological Line goes to the Intercessor group and not to the Earth.** T

he higher intercessors won't allow earth lines to happen, and they would burn any lines into them to a crisp.  
This could kill the physical body of the person hooked in.

**Ask: Which nagual group am I hooked into?**

Unseen Nagual Group                      or                      T3 and T2 Nagual Group?  
A feed line to the Unseen would have to go through T3 and T2.

If someone is giving us a lot of trouble, then they may have an Astrological Point line into an ensouled person and using that energy to hook into this party. **A tonal will go weak when one is frying the lower soul** (sic). A person may also be vampiring the Nagual Astrological Point, but doing that may destroy the physical body, the person will waste away.

**Check: for Nagual Residuals hooked into the Nagual Astro Point.**

This has to do with Seed Bank Energies. When people were naguals they pulled down seed bank energies with orgasms. If they combined nagual characteristics with the seed bank and ally energies, then you have almost a half breed thing created that is half nagual energy and half normal (so to speak) with male/female combined seeds. It was so dangerous while writing the book, if someone came into the room all seeded up, and if T2 and T3 had a combined seed, then a seed from the student could enter with dark force energy behind it, making:

**Half Nagual Creations** that are still alive and creating Nagual Astrological links to T2 and T3 indirectly, as they are intercessors to the group naguals.

**How to find:** Ask St. Joseph to help round them up. It feels like there are 120. Anyone that has these will dowse as having a *Nagual Astro link* that is frying them and they will dowse as

**Black Come with Black Demons with part nagual energies:** these must be destroyed.

You can see how the dark forces can make people sexually agitated. With an orgasm seed imparted with nagual energies to stay alive (for one thing), it would then become a creation with a male and female component. It would become a living thing, a demon with nagual traits that would poison the intercessor group. St. Joseph was asked to clear this, and a whole group of them popped.

**Locate these** by finding Black Come. If you have Black Come, your bladder will dowse as having toxicity of a certain level from Black Come. **Ask:** *"How toxic is your urine with black come?"* It is interesting that we dowsed the feces, skin oil, and now the urine.

If someone is linked in with T2 and T3 with a hell substance, plus demon orgasm seeds, this equals **Nagual Powered Bubbles** or **Hologram Seeds**. They can do this if they are able to hook into T2 and T3 say, by gazing with a fixed expression.

**Check:** Your nose or mouth with **Demon Orgasm Honkers**. If you are in the room with someone who has them and you inhale, then you will get them (like Sn around Je). They can last a long time (years) if linked with nagual powers.

**Examples:**

➤The NOW point can also get damaged from the nagual powered bubbles.

➤The skin of one person's vagina has a link to a Dark Force IT. This came through the power that an ex-student gathered through the animal group soul pools to feed the fallen watcher dark forces.

The way to dowse it is **Ask:** *"How many Red Orgasm Bubbles you have on vagina/penis?"* because the Nagual Powered Bubbles are not black due to the combined energies, they are reddish black.

➤The ones in the mouth have a different color: **Russet colored Orgasm Bubbles on mouth**. Russet is more of an orange, and it may not seem to be an important difference, but it is.

**Check for: Dirty Purple Orgasm Bubbles** on privates and anywhere. Check the dogs!!

**Do:** Concentrate on taking them to the compost area and do waveforms.

➤A person can't make these bubbles very well, unless they merge with an in-the-flesh nagual in some way. Then when they make them, they can "spread-it" to other people. If we clear these up we will feel a lot better. These are old.

➤These are **Colored Nagual Powered Orgasm Bubbles**, and because they are linked with the Anti-Logos they can carry a subliminal "Kill" program that can encourage people to destroy what is holy in some way.

**The difference between a crazy, demon-possessed person and a holy person is the tendency to destruction.** For example with some people who were very malignant, it was always T2 and T3's desire to *help* the person, and not destroy them.

Dogs should dowse as being invisible, as they are being shielded right now.

**St. Joseph** seems to work along the line of the male, so T2 can see the problem, direct it and be the anchor.

Then St. Joseph will work with the male naguals.

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 24-25, 1994

**Want Construct** is composed out of **Identity Substance**: This particular one is a want construct about T3. The Identity Substance of one person went out to another with a perceived future concerning T3.

**Vortex of Evil**: Around the pelvis of this person was a vortex of evil that extended 20 feet.

When another person is near such a one, they may start resonating.

This causes part of the Body Consciousness to drop to the lower hell and be sucked into the vortex.

Then it anchors the **Body Consciousness Substance** to the mirrored world.

A person then would poorly resonate even more, making the personality weaker.

**Body Consciousness Substance** (Higher Etheric Substance) is different than the

**Self-Identity** which is part of the **Lower Ether Substance**, that if you malefically resonate, it will also cause the top head consciousness to drop, as the two consciousness tend to follow each other.

One person's **Body Consciousness** was eaten before the **Identity Substance** was caused to fall.

We need to pull this substance back from zombies and destroy.

**Pray** to have the identity substance restored.

A person feels insecure and needy if their Identity Substance is gone.

One person has an **Etheric Communicative Substance** of another person.

This substance went out with a reason/(purpose) to three people, and

The rest of the substance is under the mirror.

This happened when the person was losing the soul;

Then Etheric Communicative Substance bits/lines were thrown to three people and under the mirror.

(Doing this) the corpse body would still be linked to the substance, and have an

**Indirect Communication Portal** to their own masters underneath the mirror.

A bit of one person's **Etheric Body Substance** was caught in the **Black Vortex**,

And then went on to another student.

**Evil Etheric Not of this World Substance Link** from a zombie with **Evil Mirror World Links**

Went into Juan (the dog) and then into a student. This student then vampired another student's Drop of Life to feed, and then moved on to other students and animals. (This happened even though Juan had been sealed).

A **House of Cards** is falling because of this problem is being cleared.

This may be a day of Thanksgiving with most of the contamination removed.

**If a mother refuses to accept the fact that her child is evil**, then she will turn very bad

And if she doesn't (accept the knowledge) then she will feed evil.

Face it, tackle it head on or you will feed evil.

The seeds of evil were always in him, but his mother said "*He's ok, he will grow out of it.*"

Whenever evil is accepted in the young, then it will be accepted in older age.

### 25 NOVEMBER 1994 Morning Class Notes

**Buried/United Orgasm Seed Batteries.** Some Demon Orgasms are still happening due to these. United orgasm seeds of yours and other people can be reeled *into* the fingertips and eyes of one of the parties involved and do the To Dos and **Pray** (especially) if they are out of your cocoon. Orgasm seeds can unite with four people (if these people possess you during sex). These are very bad.

**DNA Nagual Fragments:** These are nagual coils in the orgasm seed that unites with, or possesses a nagual.

Coils must be returned to the nagual tank.

**Generativity Core Link:** The ME Consciousness substance is part of the generativity tanks.

The Generativity Core link between two of the same sex is due to lesbian/homosexual visualization.

**Ask:** "*How many of the **Death Lines** are draining the ME?*"

### **Generativity Substance is important for the joy of living.**

**Example:** A student's rotting personality band filament poisoned 20% of another person's membrane. The dark forces coming in for a landing attached to a bit of the self-identity substance on the recipient.

**Example:** One person possessed two others during a sexual act. The two others possessed another student forming a generativity drain and a NOW drain using **Combined Seed Batteries**. In one person's case, such a problem has existed for three years, due to thought forms and hooking into the dark forces due to imagery.

**Generativity Substance:** The normal thing (that occurs) is that a person who unites the same gender seed (or else sometimes they can have two of their own seeds and unite them), it shorts out the Generativity substance.

**Any pre-orgasmic visualization regarding homosexuality is deadly to the generative life.** The problem is, people get depressed when they lose this substance. Even though, and especially, if a person is not sexually promiscuous (--), there is a generative and creative aspect to the substance.

For an ensouled person, it would align with **Soul Joy Tank** to do God's will. So if a person spends too much energy (especially with satanic fantasies), then they blow out their lower joy of living.

**Example:** In one person's case, it was blown out, and yet she was offered a **Soul Joy Option** with the T1 consciousness. This person could have felt joy, but only through the soul work, and not through demon orgasms. Which for a while, this person was happy with it, but gradually (less so) with the longing for an easier life, (which did not provide joy). That is what this case boiled down to, was the longing for an easier life. With that came a longing for lower joy as opposed to higher joy. This person used to have rapturous higher joy (for example, in the old T1 conferences), and was totally enraptured with the knowledge of angels. But the lower was chosen over the higher, and the higher was whittled away until last February when the person finally gave in to the lower. This happened due to over attachment to the nagual generative forces.

**Ensoulment was a tremendous initiation** for everyone in the party. Because the Generative forces are perceived by some as a spiritual rush; if people have a tendency towards severe carnality, they experience nagual energy as an overwhelming sexual rush (for example Jf) and there are various grades between that. These are not the same thing as a demon rush, and those people who became naguals were addicted to the rush. Then, when people were no longer naguals, some of them desired to recreate (the rush) through sorcery.

**What was at one time a figure 8** that enclosed the chest NOW point with a Nagual Center (sic) was no longer possible after the nagual energies were removed. But in a couple of cases, the figure 8 was restarted with a demon center in the bottom loop. To rationalize this, the affected people thought they were naguals again, but T2 just didn't tell them that they were not naguals. One person perceived the nagual experience as being overly sexual and was addicted to it. When she no longer had the nagual, she reinstated the **Demon Mobius Coil**, which in her mind equated the demon orgasms with the nagual generative force. Another person did this as well.

**Example:** One person had her tank and core seed empty/gone/dead for three years because of lesbian fantasies. Had this person quit the fantasies, she could have been healed and refilled.

**The Ensouled have the Soul Joy of Living and Generativity Joy of Living**

**Zombies have only the Lower Generative Tank (Joy of Living).**

Anyone with defilement issues relating to homosexuality, lesbians, and/or pedophilia, will lose the joy of living unless they vampire it, or have demon orgasms. Their **Generativity Seed** will die and be replaced by **Demon orgasm seeds** which can be spread to others and settle in people's generativity tanks. Some people might need to be given a new Generativity Seed if theirs has died, and this will be done in most cases unless the person misuses it. This is not sexual but the joy of life, and creative. If one were without this seed, it would cause depression. When people are chronically depressed, they have a misuse of generativity. If someone drains your generativity, you will tend to feel depressed as well.

For Rita (the dog) is having a psychological reaction to her generativity drain, as she felt she was dying. When the drains are blocked, or removed, then she perks up. Some dogs are not so sensitive, but the refined dogs will feel it.

#### **Examples:**

➤ If a person has a **Demon Generativity Seed** and hates you, it can drain your Drop of Life Substance.

**Ask:** "How many drains to your Drop of Life Substance?"

Otherwise their demon orgasm seeds can enter your monad, poisoning it.

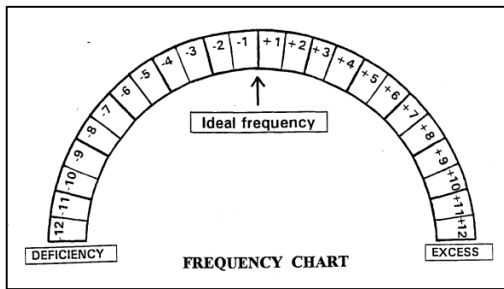
➤ **Evil SEE** (not seed) in our self-concepts. Destroy

➤ **Higher Generativity Joy** used to fuel demon orgasm will eventually collapse the soul.

For example, one person had a hole in the soul joy tank at the nose. The soul tank is like a layer over the body.

➤ Another person's Generosity of Spirit was linked to old self-identity core. This is how the zombies could drain soul matter. It is through hell links that stirred up the ensouled person's concept of past self.

➤ A student had an **Evil Identity Core** that was in another person's head. **Ask:** "# of Evil Identity cores are out/in?"



A key aspect of **Generative Measurement** is measuring one's yin and yang balance on the generativity energy.

You could do it on a **← Bell Curve** or a straight line, so in the center (at 50), say “*This is perfect for my gender (male/female)*” and then you don’t have to worry about the 80/20 balance for male/female.

**Just ask:** If one end of the chart is yin and the other is yang:  
*“Where am I from the center?”*

This does not mean androgyny, but is the relative balance of the individual.

**Or on the 1-100 scale**↘, you can arbitrarily say that “*If 50 is ok for me, for the proper gender alignment, where am I?*”

Some people must be checked on the **Mirrored/Inverse Scale**↘ if they have evil energies. I.e. some women would dowse as 100% yang on the inverse scale and on the regular scale would be below 0.

**Under Zero** would mean **Check** on the Mirrored/Inverse Scale.

**If you are not at 50 yin/yang balance on the generative Substance:**

**CHECK:** That your Generative substance is not linked with someone else  
 Check on the (Hell?) Illustration chart where you are resonating.  
 Look for vampires in or out  
 Check your holy core generativity (if it is) out of your body.  
 Check someone else’s generativity core in you, as that will really screw you up.

| Quantity, Percentage and Inverse Chart |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |    |     |
|----------------------------------------|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|-----|
| 0                                      | 1  | 2  | 3  | 4  | 5  | 6  | 7  | 8  | 9  | 10 | 20 | 30 | 40 | 50 | 60 | 70 | 80 | 90 | 100 |
| 100                                    | 90 | 80 | 70 | 60 | 50 | 40 | 30 | 20 | 10 | 9  | 8  | 7  | 6  | 5  | 4  | 3  | 2  | 1  | 0   |

T2 was working on these today.

Again, if you have **nightmares**, it may be actually **Inverse Mirrored Tissue Links** being destroyed.

If you think of the flesh 1-108,  
 Think of the Inverse Scale (like a minus 50-100).

T2 is finding that we are flushing/rooting out the mirrored scales of dark forces settled in the cells. They are being forced to the surface. You may feel you are having a relapse of a previous disorder, and you may dream of someone, but just go through the To Dos and try to get rid of it.

By **checking** your feces, urine, sexual substance, saliva and snot on the **Black or Clear Scale**,

You can see how much is surfacing at any given time.  
 Go about praying and trying to remove it.

Also, people should give thanks that their purification is being assisted by high level powers and realize that most people never recover from these deep seated spiritual scars.

Everybody’s soul has a layer that is like a skin all over the body and if anybody is draining you spiritually, it will tend to reflect as a hole in your **Soul Joy Tank Layer** that can be dowsed over the body parts.

**Returning Orgasm Seeds:** If they return to a person that is evil, they are then used to send out **Energy Batteries** for new lines of energy sources.

- (When dowsing that you have these) hooks in, make sure they are not links from ensouled people (even with the same sex), as they fall back to the originator forming a portal to any of four people.
- Some of these are actually coming out of people’s bodies and floating to another person that is connected to that orgasm seed. It is not that the person that it came out of is trying to hook you; it is that it is an automatic response for the orgasm seed connection to demons to go to a person who has any soul energies. If you have orgasm seeds with zombies, they will come to you by searching for food.
- No matter how many years ago (something occurred) it might as well as be right now. Any orgasm seeds in other people that have your signature on them is being kicked out of them so as to destroy evil links to increase your personal power.
- One thing to **dowse** is “*How many **Generativity Consciousnesses** do you have?*” That will reflect seeds returning for destruction.

**Evil Seed to Self-Concept Problem**

**Joy of living drain near the Generative Tank (See illustration)**

Example: One person’s Astrological Point Spot is drilling a hole in the monadic tank of another person. It is being used as a ramming object to get juice for demon orgasms.

**People who are soulless and hate law, will hate you.** They will speak sweetly and then they will rob you blind. They only love you if you are like them. We don’t want our money or support given in any way to evil. We can always live on a minimal amount of money and trust in God, but you do not (sacrifice) your integrity. With a statement to Vermont agencies about the thieves (in Cel’s small business), the only way they learn is through punishment and fear.

**Thanksgiving evening notes 11/24 by another student**

**Evil Souls on dogs/cats** means someone is vampiring the animal group soul.

Write in **Help in Progress** on chart.

If you get **Stump Bleeding**, it may be good if it is a dark force dying.

A person's **Self Concept** is being eaten by another. The Self Concept is like a skin.

**ASK:** "How much of your Self Concept skin is left?" This means you have to disintegrate what is out so you can grow new skin. If it stays out it forms a portal, and you can't grow it back.

**Remember** that people don't have to have sex to have their orgasm seeds united in a more energetic construction.

**Orgasm Seeds United** can be used to create a baby or more commonly with an under the mirror link, will create demons or constructs.

**Example:** For instance the "T2 is going to die" **concept** added with a **dark force link** after they have "Dowsed it",

...And then combined with orgasm seeds united with another person of the opposite sex,

...Then both people would have the same program.

...One person can **hear** the "T2 Is going to die" and

...Another person might **think** "T2 has caused my life to die" a version of the original program.

**Example:** If a person has a dark force **vortex** around the pelvis, then anyone in the room that has a loose pine cone seed will be sucked into the vortex, and combine with the crap that person has from the **mirrored worlds** and form a **link** or a **web**.

**Example:** Even those of same sex, you will find these in the nooks and crannies of people and pets you will dowse it as a portal to former students. Last night T2 could see clearing "Jf" infected seeds out of people. Even from so long ago. It will dump out periodically, and T2 doesn't know for how long this will continue.

**Nagual seeds embedded in people's auras** can last years, except for the fact that the Holy Beings are assisting.

**DO:** "Keep praying that it keep clearing out." The worst thing possible would be Nagual Powered Seeds from ensoulment (combined with) United Orgasmic Seeds used for evil or to construct a fantasy. Those are the absolute worst. Some actually embed in other people and animals and will be there for years, and we have a job and a responsibility to clear it.

**Orgasm Seeds embedded in Personality Bands:** With divine intercession they are helping us and clearing, as so many are rotting out. We did work hard (during ensoulment) even though people went whole hog in the production. But it is not so bad that we cannot be assisted.

These **poems of Lovelace** and the **Lesson of Healing of Split Time**. It is interesting that they show up now. Now is a good time to read them. (See the books Inner Teachings I, II 1993)

On the one hand T2 has always put down (minimized) the family, home, etc. so as to (aid a person) to take a warrior stance. **One's life should be austere and devoted to the cause at hand above all else**, then, if we have friends and relationships, then God has blessed us. If we look on those things as a necessity, then we have sacrificed our mission. People don't understand the meaning of giving oneself to God. Those people see giving one's self to God as a perversion, because they are perverted. Even if two people are together (like T2 and T3) they still have to give themselves to God, both individually and collectively. That is true as a group to give our work to God. We can't have any evil in the group. That would destroy the mission.

It was very timely that T3 pulled the Lesson on Healing of Split Time, as it reminds everyone of the severity of the situation that if we don't teach law, then all the generations will fall -- forward.

**Remember necessity.** If we ever get smug about a situation that we are in, we will fail. We must keep our wits about us. Sometimes we get a breather. This is a breather and it may be so for ten years. But we must be on our toes. We can't rely on the fact that we are clearer, (but must) always have to keep our eyes open because of our position. And everyone should believe, as a samurai would, and we are fortunate as we have necessity to live as a samurai.

**You value little things more, with necessity.** Like tonight, the duck with raspberry sauce was such a delicacy and so wonderful, or even a simple thing like being able to sleep six hours in peace. What a luxury! Fifteen years ago you wouldn't have thought about it (sleeping in peace). There were times in the past one had to struggle to pull the angels down. Now they seem to come down more readily. That it is not just a concept or a talk, they (the angels) are here, they are with us and as solidly as T2's fist. T2 never asked them to be with us, and never dared to think so; but how grateful she is.

**We don't have to be absolutely perfect to have holy intercessors that are above**, we have to be able to endure, though.

If we are **tough**, that is the first step, and if

We are **impersonal** that is the second step, and if

We are devoted to **truth**, that is the third step, and the rest just follows.

T2 thinks we are all pretty tough. One ex-student was tough, but she wasn't devoted to truth. She was able to disassociate her life from what she was learning. And though she absolutely *knew*, she chose to disassociate from the holy consciousness. The holy beings look at it pragmatically. They did say one thing about it, that this student drew in a lot of disorder that has been destroyed. Every mistake has turned into a victory for people who love God. That is why we shouldn't look upon it (the situation) sorrowfully; for the people who leave (they are happy) as they are obeying their lower self. For us it is a victory because we learn, and we can teach others the mistakes, and then they can decide.

**Keep asking, when dowsing,** “What does the person look like?”  
“Do they have a penis or vagina?”; so you may see the source.

**The way to not get tired (in this work)** is to look at (what we need to do) at little pieces at a time. You may say “Ok, the next 10 minutes, I'm going to do what I am supposed to do”, then you don't notice the time, and you get a lot done. Even though it may seem like you don't get a lot done, you do.

**"Desire to spiritually die"** is an old concept. This (disorder) “looks like” La and is the body of Ps. One doesn't want to think of Ps as wanting to die, but she didn't want to shift her control thing. She couldn't do it, or she didn't want to do it.

**Old Evil Selves** are coming out of people's cells from the group vortex, made of old nagual powered orgasm seeds.

**Self-Concept...Astrological Earth Spot...Body Consciousness...Self Identity...Generatively Consciousness:**

These all relate to people whether they have a soul or not which is important, because with these books it will affect everyone.

**T2 wants these books to apply to everyone.**

**Desire** has to do with the ensouled.

**Human Generativity** would be the lower form of desire and applies to (those without souls).

**The NOW point** is only to the ensouled.

**Astrological Earth Spot/Body Consciousness** problems relate to either, and

**The Etheric Problems** only to the ensouled.

The **Consciousness** could apply to either,

The **Awareness** only to ensouled (unless a zombie had a **demon awareness**, or a **demon soul**).

The **ME** applies to the ensouled, unless they have a **Fallen ME**.

Essentially the books apply to everyone. So we **Ask**: “Is it a God's Holy Substance, or is it otherwise?” (sic)

Even if a person does not have an evil soul construct (sic), they can use these charts. This gives T2 much hope.

#### **CHECK:**

**ME/Etheric Body/Soul Communication Problems**

**ME Template distortion/destruction**

**Desire to spiritually die to avoid pain or Truth**

**Etheric body rotting due to malefic values**

**ME vampiring dog/cat generativity tank**

**Your Star of David in someone's identity circle**

**Other/research**

**Your substance out/others' in you**

**ME drains/gender problem/habit of thought**

**Hole in tank**

**Substance is evil (hell links/wrong thought)**

**Human Generativity Problems**

(All people and animals have a generativity energy tank connected to uterus or testicles that holds a primal sexual substance related to procreation, creativity and/or spiritual forces)

**Substance being vampired from dogs, cats, people**

**Dark force inside tank**

**Substance depleted due to misuse**

**Substance depleted due to spiritual work**

**Purity level low; check chart**

**Other person's hologram link in/out from substance**

**Generativity core of someone possessing you**

**Your generativity core out to someone/pet/hell/mirror**

**Other; Ok**

**Other; not Ok**

**Research**

## LESSON NOVEMBER 27, 1994: Awareness of God

*This original text is referencing Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Book IV Unpublished*

### AWARENESS OF GOD

Awareness of the presence of God must precede all other awarenesses because God is Truth. Without Truth, all other awarenesses are false.

A person must want to become aware of God's presence or he will not be granted awareness. Many people hate truth, and therefore shun the presence of God.

On a basic level, wanting to know truth must include wanting to know one's weaknesses of the flesh, emotions, and thoughts. Many people disassociate their behaviors from their self-concept by peculiar mental tricks, and in severe cases, compartmentalizing aspects of self into little boxes of rationalization to such a degree that they live a lie.

The defense of such a lying life takes a great toll upon personality strength and may lead to psychosis. There are aspects of the self that have core substances that sometimes are used in a malefic manner to construct false personal realities to support a life of lies. The personality is constructed by such core substances, and if those substances are absent from the core of a person, then the person will degenerate psychologically.

Other people know they hate Truth and God. They do not spend energy rationalizing their hatred for Truth or God, and so they are mentally stronger than people who want to think they love God and Truth while hiding their deeper *want* to avoid personal change.

Even stronger are people who don't care about Truth or God, because such people waste no energy in wanting to hate or avoiding the knowledge of such hate. People who hate nothing are strong, and may be attractive to spiritual people because they assume only holy people have an absence of hate. In fact, some people do not hate because they want a lot of energy.

The strongest people of all are those whose personalities are submitted to the Logos without any resistance. They give up their frailties in the faith that God is their strength. They give up their regrets and fears because they have divine hope. They do not hate or resist anything because they have divine love. Their core personality substances are not wasted because they wait for guidance from above before directing their energies outward.

The quantity of each of the core personality substances at birth is dependent upon the date, time, and location of a person's birth and his parents' level of submission to the will of God in their lower lives. Personality substances enter with the soul incarnation, and are given to the level that they are tolerated by the family unit. Personality substances do not enter with the combined parental and individual genetic seed that echoes parental and societal miasmatic weaknesses, although such influences regulate how one tolerates personality substances. For that reason, divine forces attempt to endow babies who already have cleaner genetic lines with strong personality forces. Cleaner genetic lines would indicate a lack of sexual promiscuity of the ancestors, among other factors.

A key concept in understanding these personality forces must be that they are measurable *substances* rather than abstract ideas. If the substances stay within the person, then the personality is strong. If the substances move outside the person, then the personality weakens.

The substances themselves can be dirty or clean, and this is seen with spiritual sight. They become dirty by blocking the light of the Logos in some way, usually by an act of lower willfulness.

The substances can be *out* or *in* the self, and this is regulated by the person's lack of emotional and mental boundaries. If a particular personality substance goes out to another person or to a false idea construct, then a hole appears (of the self) in which another person's diseased or obsessive personality substance may enter (of the same kind).

Wherever a vacuum appears, disorder is likely to enter. On the contrary, when a person has emptied himself to be filled by the Logos, there is no vacuum for disorder to fill. Emptying oneself in submission to God implies gently laying all the past, present, and future at the feet of holiness. In such sweetness, the Master waves his hand so that a thousand angels fill you with more power than you can imagine.

There are obstacles to receiving such power. These obstacles have (in times gone by) been known as initiations. One must train his spiritual senses to receive power much as an athlete prepares his muscles for competition. The spiritual athlete must struggle a bit more each day to attain the ability to endure power and Truth without personality disintegration. By knowing that personality substances are impacted by physical actions, thoughts, wants, desires, perceived needs, and prayer, then one is able to strengthen them by appropriate directional focus to allow energy conservation of the personality substances.

The tendency to mentally argue in an attempt to hold on to a false personality rather than facing the pain of change is one of the greatest pitfalls of the initiate. False personalities are constructed in front of the self like a dummy of



a perfect self-concept. Ironically, the dummy may be beset with pseudo faults that are more tolerable to your subconscious than the real faults of the true self.

A person who seems to enjoy describing some personal flaw, and uses any opportunity to explain his flaws to others, is likely to have a false personality. Should he or she appear ashamed, excessively devotional, and go to great details to mentally categorize spiritual teachings in relationship to perceived personal flaws...then it is likely that a false personality is at work. The appearance of shame in the demeanor is the biggest indicator.

However, shame is only present when a struggle is still in progress between the true personality and the false personality. If the false personality takes all of the life substances out of the real personality, then it becomes real evil. This evil may appear to be many things, because the false personality has learned to lie without conflict. Once the real personality is dead, the life of a liar takes over.

Understanding the complexity and symptoms of a false personality may help you to avoid developing such a disorder and help you to discern such a disorder in others. However, if a false personality of lies becomes the real self, a greater level of discernment by the observer is needed, because a false personality-controlled person aligns with fallen beings of a high nature who can manipulate appearances and remove all sense of conflict or guilt.

False personality controlled people's greatest strength, at that stage of spiritual death, is in trying to get others to believe that evil does not exist. Of course, then the contrary is also true to them: holiness does not exist. In such a perceived world, all thoughts and behaviors are merely personal realities.

The irony is that such people will actively try to destroy what they think is evil (holiness). While espousing a doctrine of benign acceptance of all people, they actively try to rid the earth of those they do not like.

Therein exists a danger for people who are friends or family of such people. Through satanic logic, false personality people lead others to feed their pseudo worlds, until those around them give up their substance to avoid conflict.

When the personality substances have gone to feed the hounds of hell, then the thoughts and emotions of the human puppet become controlled by haters of Law. By protesting that there are no universal Laws, they frantically try to support their position, which is inherently weak. By flowing with the stream of Law, one becomes nourished in that stream. By resisting that stream of Law, one is pummeled on the rocks of materialism.

To bring Virtues and Law into matter is not to materialize them. It is, rather, to spiritualize matter that already exists in crystallized form and to make it holy. However, the servant is not greater than the master. For that reason, base matter (which includes body and personality substances) cannot be holy on their own without the grace of God.

To be holy implies being whole. To be whole means to be a hologram of God. Man was created in the image of God. And yet, many have perverted that "holy-gram" into a virtual reality computer game that they control with any whim of desire or want.

In doing so, they cut themselves off from the vine. If they choose to not be a grape, then how can they exist on a grapevine unless they become a cancer? Cancers bring death.

Death of the knowledge of God should be the death that all men fear. For without the knowledge of God, all other knowledge is impossible. The fear of the death of the knowledge of God (Truth) should be the fear that you embrace, which is the beginning of wisdom. Fear is practical to embrace if you are resisting God, and impractical to embrace if you are aligning with God (Truth).

There is no purpose in washing our hands as Pilate and saying, "what is Truth?"

Truth is before you.

## CLASS NOTES: NOVEMBER 27, 1994

**What is it from a personality perspective that makes a person turn into someone else so readily?**

➤ **Body Consciousness Substance on Someone Else:** that for one thing causes the personality to get weaker.

This is when people start to lose their identity, and which follows obsessions.

If you **ASK** “How much of someone's Body Consciousness is on you?” (which is all of what a person is born with), and “How much of your own is missing?”

If you have a hole on your body somewhere then something else is able to enter.

**Example:** 2% of one person's body consciousness is their own.

**DO:** Try to draw back your own body consciousness and  
Throw the foreign to (check charts) which may have an evil soul pool attached.  
This person had 14 people linked with hells. Do the To Dos.

**If someone obsesses about you their body consciousness would try to come to you.**

➤ It could even be a piece of **old monad**.

➤ With **obsessions** and a blown soul, a zombie could have **Monadic Links** with **Body Consciousness Substance** that can enter you.

➤ With a **tear in the auric cocoon** they enter; i.e. with demons in the room and if your top head is open (an open top head can happen even without the Oldsmobile); the demons drive a wedge and the **Foreign Body Consciousness** goes down very deep and that is harder to remove.

**Do:** The way to work with this is to **pray**.  
T2 can **put an etheric body inside the other person** and draw it back, Willing it, and cleaning it.  
It is **better to not destroy** the Body Consciousness Substance because it can(not?) be rebuilt.  
It is **better to return** it to the person as it tends to make them stronger.

**Example: Self Identity Substance** is now in the building. This has to be taken to the **Sea of Death** as it is an old self-identity substance. In this case, the core is already destroyed but the substance is still hanging, and it has soul matter on it linked to evil synergy group; some of which goes into the **Generativity Soul Furnace**.

Also think of the **Generativity Tank** as if it were a skin wine holder (i.e. in Turkey).

**Ask:** “What percentage of that tank is necrotic?” It might have bits that have a rotten characteristic.

**DO:** Call back the piece of skin that holds the fluid. It needs to be called back and patched, as pieces might have gone to someone.

**Example:** Pieces of an old Energy Return System of one person is in the room with an orgasm seed of another, who also dowses as two others.

**Example:** Two zombies currently have **Prana Fingers** coming out of the bottom of their Low Ether Cocoon. In this case, there is some kind of evil spirit related to an **IT**. It is the same IT as the one a few days ago. But why did it come back? Once it was linked to a person's Self-Concept Skin, now it is related to Allies in the intestines. Look at the feces; it is very black. **The IT has a battery.**

**IT Consciousness Substance:** When this globes on you, you have a type of reflex; **Demon Orgasm Trigger Substance**.

**Example:** In this case five people are involved (students and ex).

➤ They have **cores/batteries** of the **IT** substance somehow being fed by another person's old monad.

➤ **IT Substance** is Personality Desire Virtue Substance Gone Bad: in other words used for evil constructs fed by old soul bits, or some aspect of the soul. But they are lumped together like the concept of hydatidiform mole. It becomes like a creature, jelly fish that has components of people's personality virtue substance. In this case it has a person's old monadic drops as well. But they get together by partial resonance and then form a glob that can hang off a person's etheric aura like a big cancer.

**These hydatidiform moles are like etheric cancers:** the pieces can break off and lie around in different places. These are anchored somehow as well to a relative of a student, with some part them on another student. One thing found was that some people would dowse as having 20 **Gender Identity Cores**, due to the core splitting into different pieces and going into other people. **Ask:** “How many pieces do you have (Gender Identity Cores)?” It is as though the **Generative Core Bits** serves as an anchor to feed sexual substance to the constructs that are evil. So it is like a murder or sex obsession.

**Do:** If somebody is dangerous, then remove all generativity core bits of other people in them, and ask the holy beings to give them an **Inactive Generativity Core**, that would provide the person a joy of living without creating elementals. Once the core is deactivated, is called **Joy Anchor with no Procreative Power**. If someone is not a candidate for a saint, then they don't need the ability to create elementals.

**Self-Concept Skin Contamination** is left from the hydatidiform mold. People only shoot prana lines out of holes in the Body Consciousness, so if that is patched, then people will not hook into zombies, etc.

**Tissue Consciousness** may come in for a landing. **Do:** Destroy the contamination, drops and programs. Clear the Tissue Consciousness and bring back. If you have substance like the Tissue Consciousness *out*, others can send obsessions to you, and you would still not have your substance back. So reel it back and remove the contamination on it.

**As we have changed, the substance changes as well** (as a hologram of you), so you still have to get it back as it has to do with your strength of body mind and soul. Even though zombies have these substances, there is a difference between a sturdy zombie and a weak zombie (a weak one would be likely to turn on you like a crazy animal). People can more readily see what a zombie is about if the zombie substance is still on them. T2 removed their substance from us, but not their substance on others for this reason.

**Aside:** When people have children it is (especially) important for women to be married, as most men do not take care of the children. It is telling the children that you can lie to the state and lie that you do not know the father, and is like a lesbian way of life, to have only females in the family. The child should have a yang model, and if the father is an asshole he should still take care of his children.

**Finally, if you are feeling discomfort right now, know that it is old substance looping back to you.**

**Check:** On the substance chart to see what it is, it may be a combination of substances returning from other people.

**Do:** Think of yourself as looping it in, cutting it off and destroying.

Check the To Dos. Some substances, like the Body Consciousness, you want to clean off and keep.

Now, so many clouds have been removed we are able to see these better. These **loops** (made of our substances out) have always been there, but it is as if our feet which used to be thick and calloused and would not feel the tacks on the floor, now our feet are finer and we can feel the tacks. When T2 pulls down information, she would be (metaphorically) at the tailbone of the heavenly spine.

*Personal Notes and Prayer by Anonymous*

**Personal Notes and Prayer by Anonymous: Date November, 1994 estimated**

Handwritten in pencil, the drawing is re-traced and it is typed as written:

#### **Right Thumb over Right Eye**

"Dear Lord, Let me learn today what I must do to fulfill the plan of God.

There is one life that I lead and that life is yours.

Give me strength to see with courage all you would have me do, think, feel, see, taste, touch, smell, hear and believe.

I give thanks." (God's will be done)



#### **Left Little Finger over the Left Eyebrow**

"Let me know your prayers to pray, your secrets to reveal;

Let me be submitted to your Passion for service to humanity

that you select as worthy to receive the Gifts of Grace.

Hallelujah! Hallelujah! Hallelujah! To God in the highest!" Amen

#### **Nose and Tongue Alignment**

(As though touching upper palate with tongue and (the) nose is aligned with (the) Sanity Link). Feel a = pop = for opening to pineal. (sic) **(Drawing Traced)**

#### **Hands in prayer position; look upward**

**Pray for each cell of body to align with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit \*658 (sic)**

**Pray to all. Renew our vows to God**

**To vow to God, that He is our reason for living;**

**And service to Him, is the method through which we manifest our reason for living, and everything else is secondary.**

Check in the morning the truth of this statement:

My purpose to love truth (yin, yang)

My purpose to love hierarchy (yin, yang)

My reason for living is to serve God and humanity

Check for sub-agenda (on the Law Clock): It means you have a **False God Concept**

Of Reasoning for Living

Of Spiritual intractability = Loveless (Less than God) Truth

And "Love is a choice"....."Trust is a habit"

**Prayer:** Please destroy all that is evil in me or around me that will lead me away from our Lord Jesus Christ.

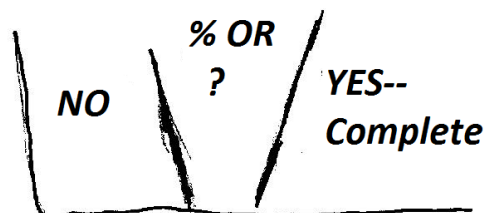
Love thy neighbor as thyself but do not love neighbors or self more than Truth or Law.

Service in LAW or Christ Consciousness



Feet in New Heaven? Should be.  
Check % impediments.

Check for "Stain under Feet"



Heaven and New Earth Frequency  
pattern/color/smell/taste/feel/  
look/sound, etc.

is exit dimension to New  
Heaven and New Earth

ONE  
BARDO

Heavenly Bardo:  
Education without  
Pain

Purgatory

Education with pain

Reviewing Errors

Service and  
Incorporation of  
Values

Pain -Karma-without Flesh:  
it feels like  
flesh for  
those  
who  
are of  
the  
belief  
that  
"Body is  
Soul is  
Spirit."

HELL:

Pain of

Life on Old  
Earth

Hells  
Underground

HADES

LOT'S  
DOOR

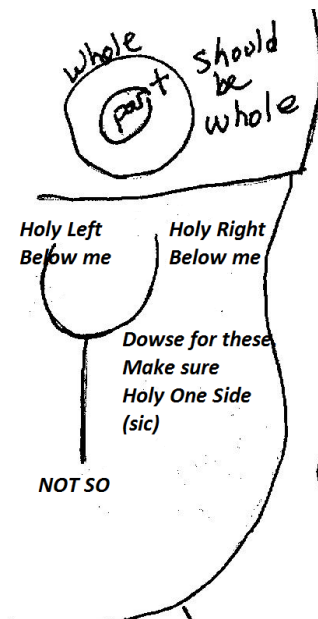
OUTER  
SPACE

INNER  
SPACE

NULL  
SPACE

THERE ARE 8 PATHS OF BARDO  
SPLIT INTO SUB-BARDOS

Those that think "spirit is soul" will go to Bardo for Treasure Hunt to find the soul and the spirit is removed to allow the soul to be seen by the ignorant.



**Head to be East alignment in thought. (Just think East)**

**Brow to be SUN**

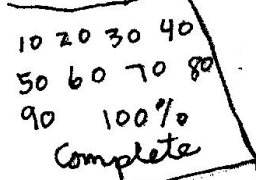
**Lips to be December 1, 1999**

**Left Pointer finger aligned with dark green color**

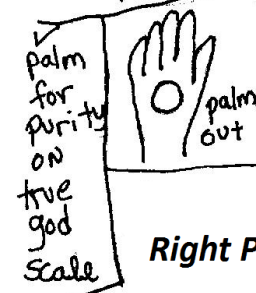
**(L) Middle Finger - Red - Orange  
(blue undertone to red)**

**Left 4th Finger - Turquoise/Over Shadow (deep)**

**Left Little Finger - Black REd with Shadow of Silver Glitter on top.**



**With a hole in the design for a beam of gold light to come from Heaven to show you the Tao.**



**Right Pointer Finger - dark green with yellow overcast shadow of Light across the grassy field.**

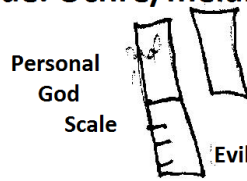
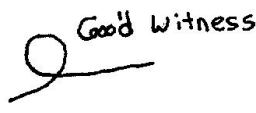
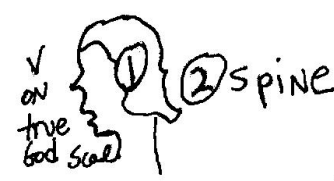
**Right Middle Finger - Turquoise.**

**Yellow to the center**



**4th Finger**

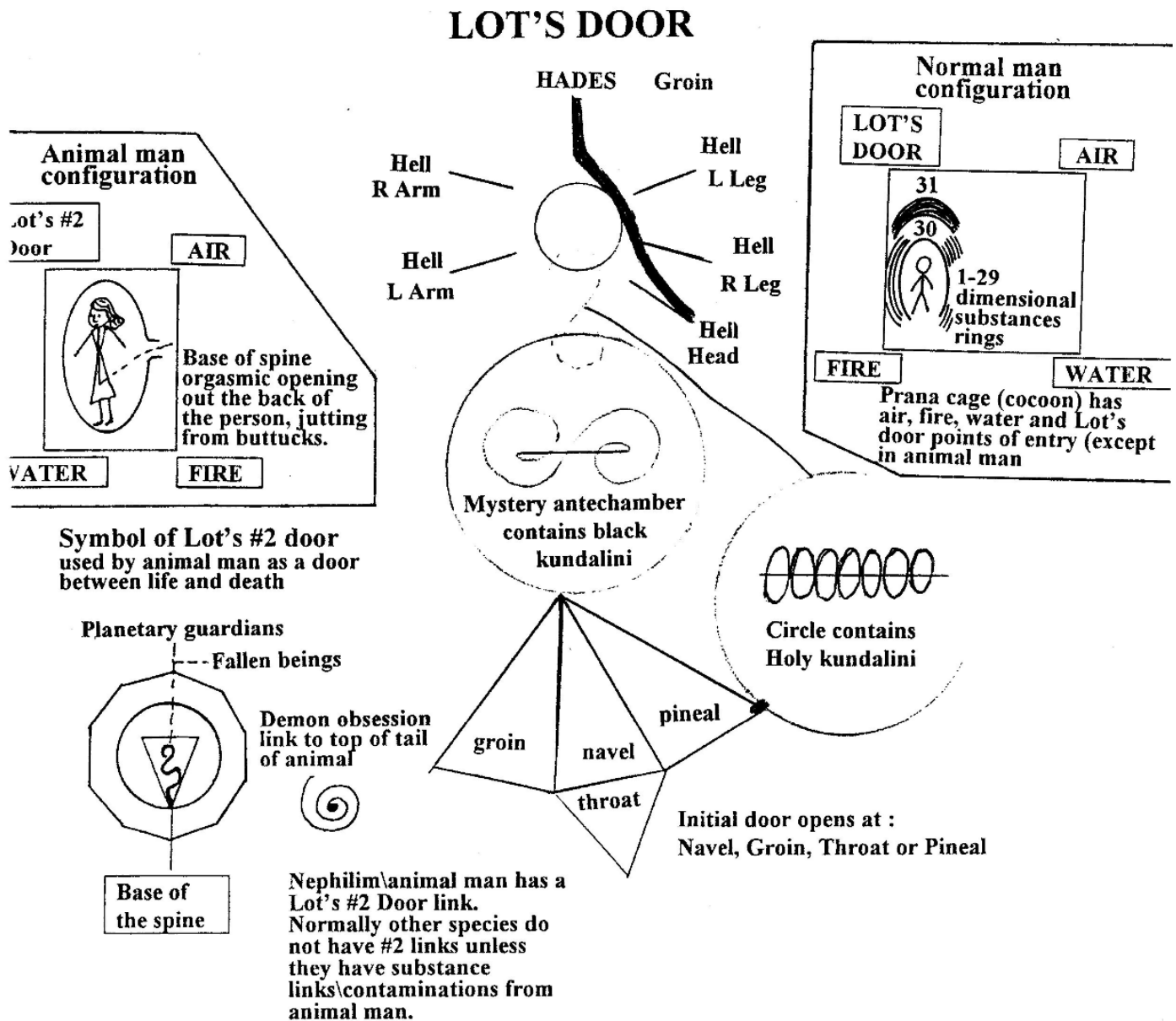
**(R) -- Red with Aqua center to deny access to Fallen Angel Liars. (Crossed out was: Indigo/Purple blue with hole in center for Light of Aqua to enter into body from outside angels. Light Blue. Ochre/melancholy).**



**True God Scale**

**OTHER INVISIBLE EVIL**

## APPENDIX: Lot's Door; Consciousness/Awareness Charts



(Reference Page 73)

